

*HISTORY OF MONTGOMERY
COUNTY, TEXAS*

VOLUME II

A collection of county and family histories
relating to Montgomery County
1837 – 2009



MONTGOMERY COUNTY
GENEALOGICAL & HISTORICAL SOCIETY, INC.
CONROE, TEXAS

*HISTORY OF MONTGOMERY
COUNTY, TEXAS*

VOLUME II



FAMILIES

ADAMS, WILLIAM G.
 ARCHIE, NATHANIEL
 BADGETT, JAMES S.
 BAKER, BASIL
 BARNES, NED EASTMAN
 BASEKE, ANDREW
 BASEKE, GEORGE
 BORDERS, LAVELLE JUANITA
 BROWN, ALEXANDER
 BROWN, PERMELIA W.
 BRUMFIELD, TOM WADE
 BUTLER, WILLIAM
 BYRNES, FRANK W.
 CALDWELL, JOHN EDWARD
 CASEY, JAMES J. L., M.D.
 CASEY, JAMES MCCAGER
 CHEATHAM, JOHN L.
 CHESHIRE, RICHARD JESSE
 COCHRAN, LUCILLE TAYLOR
 COCHRAN, TERRELL MCKINNEY
 COCHRAN, VIRGIL
 COLEMAN, MALCOLM MONROE
 COLEMAN, WILLIAM JEROME
 CONROE, ISAAC
 COOPER, CLAUDE ALEXANDER
 CORNER, MARY
 COX, CHARLES C.
 COX, RUTH HALL
 CRANE, JAMES
 CUDE, ALFRED JACKSON
 CUDE, JAMES WASHINGTON
 CUDE, SOLOMON MARION
 CUDE, TIMOTHY J.
 CUDE WILLIAM A.
 CUDE, WILLIAM ARTHUR, JR.
 CUDE, WILLIS FRANKLIN
 DAMUTH, JOHN SAMUEL, SR.
 DANIEL, RAYMOND R.
 DAVES, HARRY G., JR.
 DEFEE, T. J.
 EARTHMAN, WILLIAM BARTON
 EDWARDS, JAMES LEMIC
 EDWARDS, PERRY LEMIC
 EVANS, LARRY
 FARIS, FARRIS, GILLASPIE
 FIRESTONE, LAVON
 FRANZ, BARBARA
 FRAME, JOHN
 FRY, COREAN MOORE BOYD
 GALATAS, ROGER
 GIBBONS-WHITAKER
 GOODSON, ARTHUR
 GOODSON, JOHN HENRY
 GOODSON, MALINDA PYLE
 GOODSON, SAMMIE
 GOODSON, WILLIAM WALTER
 GORANSON, O. W. "BILL"
 GRAY, CLYDE THOMAS "DOLLY"
 GREGG, HIRAM JOHN
 GREGG, WILLIE TILMON
 GROCE, JOSEPH PELLY
 GROGAN, RICHARD
 GUNTER, FRANCIS MARION
 GUNTER, MARION JASPER
 HALL, JAMES HENRY
 HARDING, SAMUEL SLOCUM
 HARMAN, JONATHAN DALLAS

HARRIS, HENRY
 HARRIS, ROY
 HENDERSON, ED
 HENRY, LARRY
 HENRY, EZEKIEL
 HENRY, JESSE CROCKETT, JR.
 HEREFORD, CHARLES LEE
 HEREFORD, CHARLES RAY
 HEREFORD, CLAUDIA MYRL SAVAGE
 HEREFORD, GERRIE LYN
 HEREFORD, LARRY DUANE
 HEREFORD, RAYMOND DUANE
 HEREFORD, SANFORD RAYMOND
 HEREFORD, VAN BUREN "KELLY"
 HINCHCLIFFE, B. E. "BERT"
 HINOJOSA, RUTH VIRGINIA LINDSEY
 HOLLAND, BENJAMIN
 HOSTETTER, JOHN AND HANNAH
 JAMES, EVIE ANN
 JAMES, WILLIAM HENRY
 JEFFCOAT-WALKER FAMILIES
 JENKINS, OWEN
 JOHNSON, ALFRED A.
 JOHNSON, THOMAS JEFFERSON
 JOHNSON, WILLIAM WILBURN
 KEENAN, JOHN
 KING, ADAM MEEK
 KING, EVA ETTA
 KING, MARION AHPHARD
 KING, MARY
 KING, THOMAS
 KING, THOMAS EDWARD
 LAMP, HERBERT WILLIAM, SR.
 LANDRUM, ZECHARIAH
 LANG, BETTY JEAN
 LANG, WILLIAM AUSTIN
 LAY, ROY L.
 LEE, JAMES
 LEWIS, JOHN MCCLANAHAN
 LINDLEY, ELIJAH
 LINDSEY FAMILY
 LINDSEY, CHARLES "BUCK"
 LINDSEY, CHARLES HENRY "PETE"
 LINDSEY, MARY ELIZABETH MOORE
 LINDSEY, MORGAN ELDEAN "COONIE"
 LINDSEY, PATSY JOYCE RANEY
 LINDSEY, UNCLE PETE
 LINDSEY, RUTH MILDRED WEST
 LINDSEY, SONNY EUGENE
 LITTLE, HIRAM
 LITTLE, SAMUEL
 McCAN, SAMUEL WOOLDRIDGE
 McCOWN, ALEXANDER
 McCOWN, ELIZABETH
 McCOWN, JAMES
 McCOWN, JANE CLOUD
 McCOWN, J. B. (JEROME BONAPART)
 McCOWN, MARGARET TELFORD
 McCOWN, SAMPSON
 McCOWN, TIRZAH
 MCKINNEY, ALBERT WRINKLES
 McPHAIL, JAMES A.
 MACKIE, JIM
 MALONE, ANDREW J.
 MALONE, THOMAS PERRY
 MALONE, WILLIAM FARRINGTON
 MARTIN, WILLIAM EDWARD
 MASSEY, JOHN LAFAYETTE
 MATTHEWS, E. O. "COOTS"
 MATTHEWS, ROY R.

MATTHEWS, WILLIAM
 MEADOWS, GEORGE
 MILLER, JOHN L.
 MITCHELL, WILLIAM JESSIE
 MONTGOMERY, JOHN III
 MONTGOMERY, WILLIAM
 MOORE, ADDIE E. BELL
 MOORE, BEN ROGERS
 MOORE, BEN ROMALIS
 MOORE, JOSEPH
 MOORE, MELVIN ELLIS
 MOORE, RENA MATCHETT
 MORROW, ROBERT BRYANT
 MOORE, WILLIAM DAVID
 MOORE, WILLIAM JACKSON
 MORGENROTH, ARTHUR H.
 MORROW, EMORA T.
 MORROW, EMORY JEROME
 MORTON, JACK
 NEEDELS, FOSTER
 NOBLES, JOHN W.
 NOBLES, MARTHA A.
 NOBLES, WARREN
 O'BANION FAMILY
 PACE, JOHN PINCHNEY
 PALMER, REUBEN JONATHAN
 PEKLEWSKY, HAROLD T.
 PHILIPS, CLARENCE WALKER
 PILGREEN, ELIAS
 PILGREEN, JOHN WESLEY
 PILGREEN, PARTHENA ANN DAWSON
 PILGREEN, ELLA JOSEPHINE
 PILGREEN, JOHN RANDOLPH
 PILGREEN, ELIZABETH ANN BOONE
 PILLOW, RANSOM
 PILLOW, WILLIAM BARTON
 POWELL, COLONEL ROBERT MICAHAH
 PRICE, DR. JAMES
 PURSLEY, GUION BLACK
 PURSLEY, WILLIAM DARRELL
 PURSWELL, HENRY
 PYLE, MALINDA
 RAINS, JIM AND EVA
 REED, THOMAS A.
 REEVES, ALICE IRENE LINDSEY
 RILEY, HAYWARD THOMAS
 ROBB, EDMUND W. III
 ROBBINS, WILEY
 ROBINSON, DANIEL
 ROBINSON, JOHN W.
 ROBINSON, JESSE ALEXANDER
 ROGERSON, THOMAS
 ROTTEN, WILLIAM W.
 SADDLER/SADLER, JAMES
 SADLER, JUDGE ALAN "BARB"
 SADLER, DEANE L., M.D.
 SANDEL, PETER TABOR
 SANFORD, MARGARET HELEN BOYD
 SAXON, CHARLES TAYLOR
 SAXON, CHALRES TAYLOR II
 SAXON, JUANITA BORDERS "GRANNY"
 SAXON, LAVELLA JUANITA
 SAXON, WINNIE MAE TAYLOR
 SHANNON-MONTGOMERY-GREENWOOD
 SHANNON, OWEN
 SHEPPERD, JACOB H.
 SHEPPERD, W. W.
 SMITH, JAMES D.
 SMITH, PENN AND SIGLEE DUNCAN
 SMITH, THOMAS WESLEY

SNOOK, GEORGE WALTER
 SNOOK, GEORGE W.
 SNOOK, JOSEPHINE
 SNOOKS, DOTTYE MAE POPE
 SNOOKS, EDDIE
 SPACKY FAMILY
 SPILLER, IRMALIE
 SPILLER, JO RICE
 SPILLER, JOHN BROWDER
 SPILLER, ROBERT FIELDING
 SPILLER, SAMUEL FIELDING, M.D.
 SPILLER, WILLIAM FIELDING
 SPILLER, WILLIAM FIELDING, JR., M.D.
 SPRINGSTON, FRANCES
 STEWART, AUGUSTUS B.
 STOKELY, WILLIAM WOOLSEY B. J.
 STONE, EULA DORENE MOORE
 SUNDAY, GEORGE J.
 SURRATT, FANNIE PEARL
 SWEET, ANTHONY I
 SWEET, BENJAMIN FITZPATRICK
 SWEET, BENJAMIN SILVIUS
 SWEET, GOSPERO I
 THAMES, WILLIAM T.
 THOMAS, JOHN
 THOMAS, REV. ELIJAH III
 THOMPSON, ALEXANDER
 TUGGLE, ARTHUR JENE
 TURNER, LUTHER "LUE" ISAAC
 TURNER, WILLIAM CECIL
 URECH, RUDOLF
 URECH, WILL MILLER
 WALKING, JOHN "JACK"
 WALKER, CAROLYN MEADOWS
 WALKER, GARVIE
 WALKER, J. B., SR.
 WALKER, WILLIAM NEWTON
 WALTON, LEONARD EDWARD, SR.
 WALTON, RUTH MILDRED SMITH
 WARD, THOMAS
 WARE, JAMES MAXWELL, M.D.
 WEAVER, LUNA LAVADA
 WECKER, ARTHUR MADISON
 WESTER, MATTHEW
 WESTMORELAND, TOBIAS "TOBE"
 WILSON, DRURY
 WILSON, HENRY
 WOMMACK, WILLIAM
 WOMMACK, PAUL, J.D.
 WOOD, GREEN
 WOOLDRIDGE, BEULAH
 WOOLDRIDGE, EDMOND C. "BRUZ"
 WOOLDRIDGE, EDMOND D. T.
 WOOLDRIDGE, NARCISSA JANE
 WOOLDRIDGE, SAMUEL DUNBAR
 WOOLDRIDGE, JOHN
 WORSHAM, ELLA ESTELLE
 WORSHAM, JEREMIAH
 WORSHAM, MARGUERITE
 WRIGHT, ASA, M.D.
 WRIGHT, AUGUSTUS PLEASANT
 WRIGHT, BEDE
 WRIGHT, CORA
 WRIGHT, ELLA CYNTHIA
 WRIGHT, EUDORA ELIZABETH
 WRIGHT, JESSE ALICE
 WRIGHT, JOHNSON VITRINGER, M.D.
 WRIGHT, W. CLARENCE
 YARBROUGH, DAVID YOUNG

Index

A

- Abbott, Anice Virginia 438
 Abell, J. Miles 342
 Abercrombie, Anna M. 484
 Abercrombie, Bolling Anderson 484
 Abercrombie, Charles Milo 484
 Abercrombie, James Buford 484
 Abercrombie, Jamie Smither 484
 Abercrombie, Jane 481
 Abercrombie, John Leonard 484
 Abercrombie, Joseph Rice 484
 Abercrombie, Lavinia 484
 Abercrombie, Milo Bolling 484
 Abercrombie, Robert Hayden 484
 Abercrombie, William Adair 484
 A. Bering & Brother, sawmill 68
 Abernethy, B. R. 99
 Abner, Isaac 506
 A. C. and G. T. Matthews, sawmill 68
 Acrey, Dick 266
 Adair, Red 301, 303
 Adams, Carrie 149
 Adams, Dick 189
 Adams, George C. 90
 Adams, Ginger Evelyn 189
 Adams, Irene 149
 Adams, James 149
 Adams, James H. "Jack" 149
 Adams, Jessie Marie 207
 Adams, John 149, 264
 Adams, John T. 149
 Adams, John Thomas 149
 Adams, Karen Elizabeth 189
 Adams, Kitty 224
 Adams, LuDell 308
 Adams, LuDelle Addison 120
 Adams, Mary 149
 Adams, Mrs. T. J. 93
 Adams, Nancy 382
 Adams, Phillip Morgan 189
 Adams, Price 189
 Adams, Rebecca 149
 Adams, Rev. 433
 Adams, Richard 149
 Adams, Ron 181
 Adams, Samuel 149
 Adams, Sgt. J. H. "Jack" 149
 Adams, Thomas 16
 Adams, William G. 149
 Addison, Augusta 177
 Addison, Hart 117
 Addison, Martha Bowe (Davis) 120
 Addison, Ruth (Bowman) 120
 Addison, William Seaton vii
 Adkins, Maribel Fielding Spiller (McCleary) 429, 431
 Adkins, Wm. 416
 Adlong, Marisa Ann 403
 affidavit
 Jacob Shannon 3
 John Marshall Wade 3
 A. F. Pettit & Co., sawmill 68
 African American. *Also see slaves.*
 African American churches
 African Methodist Church 88
 Thomas Chapel United Methodist Church 139
 African American school 381
 A. H. Curry & Sons, sawmill 68
 Alamo 11, 374
 Alamo defenders 372
 Alamo flag 31
 Albert, Margaret (Kennedy) 120
 Albuero, Glenda 181
 Alcalde, Thomas Barnett 311
 Alexander, Elizabeth 261
 Alexander, Henry 261
 Alexander, Mary Alma 230
 Alford, George 366
 Alford, Lillie Mae 366
 Alford, William B. 445
 Allen, A. C. 16
 Allen Academy 427
 Allen, Birta Mae (Wallace) 480
 Allen, George 16
 Allen, Hopie 466
 Allen, John K. 16
 Allen, Johnnie 267
 Allen, Sarah E. 312
 A. L. Lipscomb, sawmill 68
 Allum, Frances 152
 Alma Merwin Bilsing Scholarship 94
 Almonte, Colonel Juan N. 31
 Alpha, Edna Katherine 157
 Alsobrooks, Amos Roseman 365
 Alsobrooks, Andrew Pickens "Slim" 365
 Alsobrooks, Dora Viola 365
 Alsobrooks, Duran Newton "Dewey" 365
 Alsobrooks, Gabriel Franklin 365
 Alsobrooks, George Washington Turner 365
 Alsobrooks, G. W. 360
 Alsobrooks, Henry Allen "Curly" 365
 Alsobrooks, Sarah Elizabeth 365
 Alworth, Ashlea 505
 Alworth, Judge Lee G. 505
 Alworth, Ryan 505
 American Bridge Co. 48

Index

- American Dental Association 79
American Veterinary Medical Association 79
amnesty oath 250
Amsler, C. C. 56
Amsler, Samuel 56
Amsler's Switch 60
Anahuac 31, 39
Andersdotter, Hannah Charlotta 215
Anderson, Alexander J. 90
Anderson, Archibald Lamont 484
Anderson, Bill J. 91
Anderson, Cora Mae (Woodland) 514
Anderson, Dr. E. W. 77
Anderson, Eva Bess 179
Anderson, Florence 4823
Anderson, J. R. 140
Anderson, Lewis 110
Anderson, M. A. 342
Anderson, Mary Ellen 193
Anderson, Mr. 4434, 514
Anderson, Nancy (Orr) 100
Anderson, Ruth Ann (Culpepper) 476
Anderson, county seat 14
Andrews, Connie 137
Andrews, Ruby Bob 113
Angelika 5, film 75
Angelina County Lumber Co. 67
Anglin, Elisha 253
Anglo travelers 13
Ansley, William 264
Anthony Forest Group 59
A. O. Zylks, sawmill 68
A. Parker, sawmill 68
Apostolics 108
Applewhite, Kaye 97
Arceneaux, Nannie 213, 215
Archer, Bethenia Sue 222
Archer, Branch T. 32, 36
Archer, Elizabeth 222
Archer, Simeon 222
Archie, Betty 150
Archie, Ernestine (Linton) 150-151
Archie, Nathan 150
Archie, Nathaniel L. 150-151
Archie, Nathelyne 150
Archie, Nethelyne 150
Archie, N. L. 84, 381
Arkansas Post (Fort Hindman) 295, 500, 502
Ark Family Church 286
Armatta, Albert 453
Armatta, Alma 453
Armbrister, Ollie 141
Armbrister, State Senator Kenneth 157
Armenda, Elizabeth "Betty" 269
Armstrong, Dora 87
Armstrong, Earl 193
Armstrong, Edyth 193
Armstrong, George 193
Armstrong, Jewell 193
Armstrong, Klint 87
Armstrong, Lillian Lee 193
Armstrong, Marie 193
Armstrong, Sal A. 193
Armstrong, Sal Alvin 193
Armstrong, Travis 193
Army Air Corps 194
Army of Texas 3
Arnette, J. F. 224
Arnold and Amsler sawmills. 55
Arnold, Asina 451
Arnold & Brother, sawmill 68
Arnold, Clara (Watkins) 58
Arnold, Cornelia G. 412
Arnold, Daniel 451
Arnold, Dr. E. J. 212
Arnold, Dr. Eliphalet Lester 414
Arnold, E. J. 98
Arnold, E. L. 55, 61
Arnold, E. L., sawmill 68
Arnold, Frances 212
Arnold, Francis M. 412
Arnold, Helen 412
Arnold, Holly 451
Arnold, John 58
Arnold, Margaret Hope 167, 413
Arnold, Nell 510
Arnold, Owen 69
Arnold, Rena (Moore) 323
Arnold-Simonton House 118
Arnold & Son, sawmill 68
Arnold's Switch Mill 58
Arnold, Thelma 102
Arrendell & Coleman, sawmill 68
Articles of Agreement 1
Artz, Grace Eva 484
Asbury, Samuel 396, 398
A. Sessums grocery company 350
A. S. Hall Planing Mill 68
Ashenbeck, Armanda 265
Ashmore, Mary Ann Ellen 456
Ashworth, Aaron Burr 434
Ashworth, Henderson 437
Ashworth, Mary (Bunch) 434
Ashworth, Nancy 434
Assante, Armand 74
Astolfo, Juanita Virginia "Ginger" (Ware) 438-441, 470
Astor, William B. 46
Atascosito Road 4
Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe 51
Atkins, George Franklin 183

- Atkins, Hugh 184
 Atkins, Hugh Sylvester 183
 Atkinson, Martha Jane Walker 459
 Atkinson, Nina 219
 Atkins, Sarah Rose 183
 Atkins, William 183, 404
 Attaway, Elizabeth 214, 368
 Attaway, Parnal (Parnel) 213, 367
 attorneys, 75-76
 Abell, J. Miles 342
 Barker, John, Esq. 74
 Bradbury, D. C. 75
 Briggs, Benjamin 75
 Cooper, Richard 75
 Cravens, Nehemiah Andrew, Jr. 76
 Davis, James R. 75
 Davis, Nathaniel Hart, chief justice 76
 Grimes, Jesse, chief justice 5
 Harris, Roy 232-234
 Hemphill, C. M. 75
 Hemphill, John 75
 Hereford, Darren 244
 Jack, Patrick C. 75
 Jones, Charles 75
 Jones, L. D. 75
 Lilley, Harvey, judge 209
 Manry, J. L., district attorney 342
 McCall, Screven Aaron 76
 McComb, John E., judge 76
 McComb, W. P. 75
 McCown, J. B. 292-293
 McFarland, W. Y. M. 75
 Mills, John, judge 75
 Nugent, C. W. 75
 Penney, L. M. 75
 Perry, Albert S. 75
 Porter, William 75
 Portiss, David Y. 75
 Powell, Robert Micajah 346-354
 Rucks, J. T. 75
 Saunders, J. D. 75
 Searle, Kameron K. 1
 Shelby, Anthony B. 75
 Smith, Jackson 75
 Stewart, Charles B. 423-424, 446
 Tompkins, A. M. 75
 Tousey, Isaac 75
 Warren, D. O. 75
 Auding, Melba Oleta 366
 Auditor of the Republic of Texas
 J. W. Moody 5
 Auld, Lydia Ellen 469
 Auld, Vada Mae 219
 Aulich, Julius 457
 Ault, Ann 484
 Ausley, Edward 474
 Ausley, Martha 474
 Austin, C. Sara (Allen) 503
 Austin, John 36
 Austin, Kelley 503
 Austin, Moses 397
 Austin Municipality 4
 Austin, Richard Henry II 503
 Austin, Richard Henry III 503
 Austin, Richard Henry IV 503
 Austin & Riley 68
 Austin, San Felipe de 4
 Austin's Colony 1
 Alexander Brown, colonist 161
 Austin, Shelley 503
 Austin's Second Colony 400, 403
 Austin, Stacey Ann 503
 Austin, Stephen F. 4, 13, 16, 31-32, 35, 108, 161, 211, 286,
 397, 401, 404, 423
 Automatic Film Mover 157
 Avant, Ruth Prudence 442
 Averill, Brenda Jean 455
 Avery, Dr. Maple 77
 Avila, Faye 199
 Ayers, David 346
 Ayres, J. K., sawmill 69
 Ayuntamiento of San Felipe 4, 13
 Azaam, Dr. Jamil 78
- ## B
- Bacon, Kim (Peoples) 96
 Badgett, A. Judson 151
 Badgett, Betty Lou 152
 Badgett, Cecil 152
 Badgett, David Ray 152
 Badgett, David Woodrow 152
 Badgett family 151-152
 Badgett, Jack Sloan 152
 Badgett, James G. 90
 Badgett, James Gipson 152
 Badgett, James Spivy 151-152
 Badgett, Minerva (Mitchell) 151
 Badgett, Nell 152
 Badgett, Orlena 152
 Badgett, Pernie 152
 Badgett, Preston Ray 152
 Badgett, Rosa May 152
 Badgett, Sallie 151
 Badgett, Susan 151
 Badgett, Susie Lee 152
 Badgett, Thomas 151
 Badgett, Thomas E. 151
 Badgett, Thomas Roy 152
 Badgett, Winton Elmo 152
 Baggett, Margaret 213, 367

Index

- Bagwell, Eliza Nancy L. 219
Bailey, Ben W. 380
Bailey, Bertie Ora 227, 473
Bailey, Florence Artie 413
Bailey, Mary 117
Baines, Pink 266
Baker, Ada 156
Baker, Ada Bell 152-153
Baker, Alfred Basil 153
Baker, Alfred Ray 154
Baker, Andy Fred 153
Baker, Anna Louisa "Lizzie" 156
Baker, Anna Marie 376
Baker, Ann Arsulia "Sullie" 155
Baker, Annie Ardelia 154
Baker, Annis (Phillips) 444
Baker, Aurelia 156
Baker, Aurelia "Rildy" 156
Baker, Basil Caleb 153, 155, 157
Baker, Basil II 152
Baker, Basil, III 156
Baker, Basil, family 152
Baker, Basil Stewart 157
Baker, Benjamin Franklin 152-153
Baker, Bertha Irene 154
Baker, Caleb 153, 156
Baker, Carrie 153
Baker, Cary Newton "Jack" 152
Baker, Catherine 152
Baker Cemetery 152, 153, 155
Baker, Charles 156
Baker, Charles Ray 154
Baker, Charlie Otis 154
Baker, Clara 154
Baker, Cora Elizabeth 153
Baker, Coy Bennett 154
Baker, Cynthia Ann 153
Baker, Dale F. 154
Baker, Daniel 261
Baker, Darrel Paige 154
Baker, Donna L. 154
Baker, Dora 153
Baker, Edna Ann 152
Baker, Elizabeth Virginia "Lizzie" 153
Baker, Elmer 153
Baker, Erasmus McGruder 155
Baker, Erma Norine 157
Baker, Estress Louvinia 157
Baker, Eva 153
Baker family 155
Baker Flats 154
Baker, Frank 152
Baker, Fred Newton 153-154
Baker, Georgia 154
Baker, Gertie 152
Baker, Gracie Lee Lula 153
Baker, Harvey Lee 157
Baker, Hattie 153
Baker, Hazel Edith 154
Baker, H. C. 155
Baker, Helen 152
Baker, Henry Newton "Fritz" 152
Baker, Homer Bailey 154
Baker homestead 155
Baker, Hubert 156
Baker, Hubert Tilman 153
Baker, Iia Helen 153
Baker, Isaac Newton 152, 155
Baker, Isaac Newton "Newt" 153
Baker, James T. 152
Baker, Janet Louise 154
Baker, John W. 152
Baker, John Wesley 153, 155
Baker, Juanita 156
Baker, Julia Caroline 156
Baker, Julian 153
Baker, Katie 152
Baker, Katie May 153
Baker, Laura 153
Baker, Leonard Vernon 154
Baker, Lottie Lee 154
Baker, Lounell 153
Baker, Luther Barnett 154
Baker, Luther Lee 154
Baker, Marle Wesley 153
Baker, Martin Luther 155
Baker, Martin Luther, Jr. 155
Baker, Martin Zadok 154
Baker, Mary 152
Baker, Mary A. 153
Baker, Mary Bell 153
Baker, Mary Jane 443-444
Baker, Michael Dennis 153
Baker, Mollie 153
Baker, Monta 153
Baker, Moseley (Mosley) 16, 48
Baker, Mr. 15
Baker, Newton William 153-154
Baker, Ollie 152
Baker, Ollie Omelia 156
Baker, Otis 152
Baker, Otis Hubert 154
Baker, Owen 153
Baker, Patricia Doyle 154
Baker, Philip Dudley 153
Baker, Porter 152
Baker, Riley 152
Baker, Robert H. 50
Baker, Rosa 153
Baker, Rosa Mary 156

- Baker, Samuel Hatcher 154
 Baker, Susie Bertha 154
 Baker, Ted Allen 153
 Baker, Tennessee 155
 Baker, Thomas Bell 153
 Baker, Thomas Benjamin 153
 Baker, Thomas William 152
 Baker, Tolbert J. 152
 Baker, Tommie B. 154
 Baker, Tommy J. 153
 Baker, Ward Alfred 153
 Baker, Wayne 153
 Baker, William 444
 Baker, William Henry 152
 Baker, William Newton 153
 Baker, Willie Ward 153
 Baker, Willie Wren 153
 Baker, W. W. 153
 Baldwin, Barbara 374
 Baldwin, Carolyn 374
 Baldwin, Dolores 374
 Baldwin, George 374
 Baldwin, Louis 374
 Baldwin, Raymond Louis 374
 Baldwin, William Henry 261
 Ballantyne, Dr. Marina 81
 Bancroft, Annie Elizabeth 483
 Banks, Sam 87
 Baptist church 507
 Baptist minister 222
 Barber, Phyllis 277
 Barclay, Amanda 260
 Barclay, David 260
 Barclay, Davis M. 424
 Barclay, Mary Jane 260
 Barclay, Samuel 424
 Barker, Charles Edward 153
 Barker, John 94
 Barker, John Wesley 154
 Barnes, Ada 142
 Barnes, Ada (Johnson) 157, 158
 Barnes, Clarence 157
 Barnes, Edward 223
 Barnes, Elizabeth A. 484
 Barnes, Evelina Alexander 483
 Barnes, Fisher 157
 Barnes, James 157
 Barnes, Mary Ellen (McIntyre) 100
 Barnes, Myra Jean (Edwards) 199-200
 Barnes, Ned Eastman 157
 family photos 158
 Barnes, S. E., sawmill 70
 Barnes, Wheeler 157
 Barnette, Mic 290, 291
 Barnett, Mayme Oleta 154
 Barnett, Thomas 30, 38-39, 423
 Barnhill, Ella Lee (James) 339-340 342-343
 Barnhill, Jean 101
 Barrett, Amanda C. 289
 Barrett, Charlie 261
 Barrett, David 91
 Barrett, Don Carlos 16
 Barrett, Elizabeth Leanna 261
 Barrett, Floyd F. 91
 Barrett, Ida Leanna 261
 Barrett, Lloyd 91
 Barrett, Lucy 230
 Barrett, Nancy Belle 261
 Barrett, Thomas Keenan 261
 Barrett, William M. 261
 Barrett, William Martin 261
 Barr, Robert 410
 Barry, Griffith Coombe 297
 Barry, Lilly 297
 Bartell, Jack O. 76
 Bartle, Geo. W. 98, 99
 Bartley, Eva 380
 Bartley, Mattie 380
 Barto, Lewis 459
 baseball 216
 baseball team 217
 Baseke, Allison Renee 161
 Baseke, Andrew 159
 Baseke, Bertha 159-160
 Baseke, Betty xiv, 181
 Baseke, Betty Joyce 160-161, 181
 Baseke, Charlie 159
 Baseke, Charlie L. 159
 Baseke-Coleman, Betty 159, 181-182, 218, 328-329
 Baseke, Elizabeth 159
 Baseke, George 159, 218
 Baseke, George, family 160
 Baseke, George, Jr. 160-161
 Baseke, George, Sr. 159-160
 Baseke, Georgia Mae 159
 Baseke, Harry 159
 Baseke, John Matthew 161
 Baseke, Lena Caroline 159
 Baseke, Lisa 161
 Baseke, Mary Coan 160
 Baseke, Millie 159
 Baseke, Rodney A. 161
 Baseke, Willie Pearl 160-161
 Baske, Andrew 160
 Basket, Jesse 205
 Bass, Elmer Levi 113
 Bass, J. R., 176
 Bass, Louis 141
 Bass, Lubbie 141
 Bass, Olivia Eoline 331

Index

- Bass, Richard 177, 373
Bastrop, Baron de 423
Bateman, Mary Louisa 359, 362
Bateman, Stephen W. 359
Bates, Elizabeth (Hurin) 253
Bates, Judy Ann 96
Bates, Orpha 252
Bates, Seth 253
Bates, Silas 253
Bates, Trevor Harold 484
Batiste, E. A. 88
Baton Rouge, Louisiana 31
Battle, Ann 193
Battle, Ann Elizabeth 187-188, 191
Battle of Bexar 286
Battle of Coletto Creek 38
Battle of Culpepper 425
Battle of Ft. Hindman 500
Battle of Galveston 192, 198
Battle of Horseshoe Bend 205, 407
Battle of Monterrey 290, 293
Battle of San Antonio 286
Battle of San Jacinto 11, 31, 33, 161, 202, 206, 286, 293, 402, 424, 446
Battle, William H. 187
Baty, Stewart 70
Bauer, Albert 440
Bauer Mill 68
Baugh, Levi 375
Bauman, Joyce 137
Bay, Claudia Gertrude 481
Bay family 229
Bay, James H. 203
Bay, Lucy Paralee 229
Bay, Rebecca 505-506
Bay, Sarah 203
Bay's Chapel Cemetery 92, 230, 505
Bays Chapel Church 230
Bay's Chapel Methodist Episcopal Church and School 92
Bay, Thomas 505
Bay, William Harrison 229
Baygent, Mabel Clare 367
Baylor, Charlie 455
Baylor, Hazel 455
Baylor, Judge R. E. B. 448
Baylor, Mittie Lou (Acreman) 455
Baylor University 166, 195, 309, 514, 521
B. Brantley Lumber Co. 68
Beacham, Charity Ann (Pyle) 214, 369
Beacham, Daniel S. 213, 367
Beal, James A. 91
Bean, Peter Ellis 62, 456
Bear Bend 13
Bear Branch Methodist Church 255
Bear Creek 245
bear hunters 124
 Austin Presswood 124
 Jim Casey 124
 Judge Hightower 124
Beard, Anna Elise 427
Beard, Emmett Barry 426
Beard, Emmett Barry "Chip", Jr. 426
Beard, James Emmett "Jeb" 427
Beard, Rube 117
Beard, Sam 117
Beard, Shane Milton 427
Beard, Sheryl Lee 426
Beard, S. N., sawmill 70
Beard, William Amburse (W. A.) 426
Beaudreaux, Mary 343
Beaven, Brenda xiii, xiv
Beavers, Mary Jane 456
Beck, Charlotte (Sandel) 445, 451
Becker, Anna Louisa 155
Becker, Eva 156
Becker, Jacob 156
Becker, Louisa 155
Becker, Reverend Thomas A. 346
Bedenhamer, Bettie 416
Bedenhamer, Christ 416
Behrman, Eileen 182
Belcher, J. P. 88
Bell, Addie E. 316
Bell, Dr. Henry 77
Bell, E. L. 373
Bell family reunions 315
Bell, Governor P. H. 144
Bell, Henry E. 176, 373
Bell, Hilda (Kelley) 96
Bell, John 315
Bell, J. R., sawmill 69
Bell, Louis Henry 314
Bell, Reverend Truly 85
Bellinger, Lucia 419
Bender, Dee O. 156
Benge, Minnie Stella 374
Benge, Ray 178
Ben Moore Service Station 112, 317
Bennet, Joseph 212
Bennett, Captain Joseph L. 290, 401
Bennett, Joseph L. 16
Bennett, Jos. L. 3
Bennett, Lt. Colonel 11
Bennett, Mr. 461
Bennett, Narcissa 177
Bennett, Susanna "Sudie" 163
Bennett, Vannie 412
Bennette-Davidson Lumber Company 60
Bennette, J. O. 69
Bennette, J. O. H. 69, 130

- Ben, slave 475
 Benson, Cullen Andrew 309
 Benson, Nancy Agnes 309, 369
 Bentler, Mary 181
 Bentley, Deborah (Powers) 91
 Benton, Thomas 328
 Berkeley, Virginia A. "Mimi" 383
 Berry, Ralph M. 518
 Besser, Claudia 176
 Besser, James I. 176
 Besser, Sarah 176
 Bess & Lilly Lumber Co. 68
 Best, Mary 478
 Bethel Baptist Cemetery 454
 Bethel Cemetery 523
 Bethel School 111
 Betts, Charles Dexter 212
 Bevile, Mary 521
 Bevins, Brenda 121
 B. H. Christian & Brother, sawmill 68
 Bibbs, LeRoy 89
 Bice, G. W. 133
 Bice, Justin L. 133
 Bice, William Buyr[?] 133
 Bidai Indians 313
 Bidai Indian Trail 13
 Bigelow, Louise 219
 Biggs, Martha Alice 89
 Big Lake Creek 2, 13-14
 Big Thicket 122
 Bihms, Alvin 86
 Bihms, Mary 86
 Billingsley, Claire 189
 Billingsly, Benjamin Oscar 367
 Billinoski, Dr. William 77
 Bilsing, Alma 94
 Bilsing, Mrs. S. W. 93
 Birdwell, Lee 89
 Birdwell, Nancy J. 295
 Birdwell, Robert Oliver 295
 Birdwell, Thomas Gaines 295
 Birdwell, Thomas J. 295
 Birdwell, Tirzah 293
 Birdwell, Xantippi Elizabeth 295
 Bishop, James T. 152
 Bishop, Joe Dan 152
 Bishop, L. T. 152
 Bissing, Kaylani 170
 Bizzell, Dr. 117
 Blackburn, Vicki Lynn 285
 Black churches. *Also see African American.*
 Thomas Chapel United Methodist Church 139
 Black, Fredonia (Reeves) 178
 Blackjack Cemetery 200, 402
 Blackmon, Duncan 272
 Black, Reeves Karr 178
 Black, Robert L. 189
 Black, Samurela (Houston) 178
 Blackwell, Thomas J. 213, 367
 Blagrove, Mildred 327
 Blair, Melissa 89
 Blair, Walter 89
 Blake, Addie Lee Ella 366
 Blake, Deborah (Kennedy) 100
 Blake, Justin Andrew 119
 Blakely, Mariah Jane (Westmoreland) 474, 476
 Blake, Nathalie Virginia 119
 Blanding, James M. 334
 Blanton, Annie (Webb) 101
 Blanton, Dexter David 187
 Blasé, A. J. 486
 Blasé, Bobbie 486
 Bledsoe, Brother J. S. 521
 Blevins, Dan 198
 Blissit, Myrtice 321
 Blocker, George W. 512
 Blocker, Matilda Caroline 512
 Block, W. T. 55, 61, 68
 Bloodworth, Arthur Edward 365-366
 Bloodworth, Martha 365
 Blothe, Bessie 91
 Blount County 311, 313
 Blue Ridge Cemetery 509-510
 BNSF Railway 51
 Bobbin, Texas 60
 Bobo, Mary 392
 Bockstruck, Lloyd DeWitt 392
 Boggess, J. A. 448
 Boggs, Lloyd 374
 Bohlssen, Henry 173
 Boles, Alice Cornelia 483
 Boles, Samuel 70
 Boll Weevil (T&BV railway) 50
 Bolt, Melissa Isabella "Bell" 320
 Boney, Juanita 193
 Bonham, James Butler 296
 Bonham, Rebecca 297
 Bonin, Khristene Machele 308, 462
 Bonin, Robert A. 462
 Bonner, druggist 36
 Bonner, E. 142
 Booker T. Washington High School 251
 Booker T. Washington School 381
 Booker, Uncle 337
 Book, Michael H. 424
 Boon (Boone) family 343
 Boone, Elizabeth Ann 343
 Boone, Elizabeth Anne 343
 Boone, Jewel Daniel 223
 Boone, Sion 343

Index

- Booneville, county seat 14
Boor, Emerson 506
Booth, W. L. 465
Boots and Coots, firefighters 304
Boran, Bazil 390, 395
Borders, Arvie Lee 387-388
Borders, Columbus Lee 387
Borders, LaVella Juanita 161, 385, 387
Borger, William L. 70
Boring Cemetery 254
Borjas, Ruben, Jr. viii, xiv, 71
Bottomstone, Margie 373
Boulware, Dr. Ronald 78
Boulware, Narcissa 117
Bounds, Reverend S. L. 86
Bowden, Joe 304
Bower, J. J., sawmill 69
Bowie, Jim 401
boxing, school program 233
Boyacan, Martha 451
Boyce, Fern (Wommack) 480
Boyd, Alec 365
Boyd, Corean (Moore) 209, 384
Boyd, Elizabeth Antoinette 424
Boyd, Felix Clifton 210, 384
Boyd, Margaret Helen 210
Boyd, Mildred 206
Boyd, Whit 457
Boy Scouts 240
Bozarth, James M. 230
Brabham-Parker Lumber Co. 61, 68
Bracelet of Bordeaux 74
Bracewell, State Senator Searcy 30
Bracy, Sally 177
Bradburn, Colonel Juan 401
Bradburn, John Davis 36
Bradbury, Ann Barber (Sadler) 383
Bradbury, Annie 383
Bradbury, Jack Sadler 383
Bradbury, Mike 383
Bradford, Governor William 244
Bradford, William 327
Bradford, William, Jr. 327
Bradley, A. L. 87
Bradley, John M. 16
Bradley, Lucille 102
Bradshaw, Laura Ann 362
Bradshaw, Mary Penelope (Purswell) 364
Bradshaw, Moses 364
Bradshaw, Moses Franklin 364
Brady, Virginia (Winegar) 101
Bragen, Mary Elizabeth "Molly" 359, 363
Brain, Edna R. 366
Branch, E. H. 87
Branch, Elizabeth 501
Branch, Elma 230
Branch, Elmer 112
Branch, Ernal 112
Branch, Fannie Winifred 334
Branch, Gracie 112
Branch, Robert Guerrant 334
Brandl, Alma Agnes 452
Brandl, Alma Armatta 452
Brandl, Anton W. 453
Brandl, Anton William 452
Brandl, Simon 453
Brantley, B., sawmill 68
Brantley, Baldwin Jett 255
Brantley, Lela May 366
Brantley, Sarah Texas (Johnson) 257
Brantley, T. F. 255
Brantley, Theodore Franklin 255
Brantner, Bessie Irma 374
Brantner, George 260
Brantner, George W. 374
Brantner, John Mathious 260
Brantner, Mary Jane 260
Brantner, Neva Rose 374
Brantner, Ruth 374
Brashear, Isaac W. 152
Bravo, brig 451
Brazos County 14, 44
Brazos River 4-5, 35
Breland, Clayton 318
Breland, Mildred Lorene 315, 318
Breland, Myrtle (Donawho) 318
Bremond, Texas 48
Brenham, Texas 14
Brenna, Nickolas "Nick" 157
Brennan, Joanne 157
Brent, Reverend W. S. 85
Brent, W. S. 87
Brian, Michael 504
Briant, Jacob 381
Brickley, Thelma Marie 377
Briggs, Benjamin 75
Briggs, Hazel 102
Brightman, G. 410
Brightwell Brothers Mill 60
Brignac, Louis 77
Briton's Neck Cemetery 442
Brock, James 133
Brock, Mary 133
Brock, Robert 133
Brokof, Frances Josephine 484
Bronikowski, Robin (Dittfurth) 95
Brookins, Marion Algie 359, 363
Brookins, Mary Olbia 359, 363
Brooks, Henry Clinton 218
Brookside Cemetery 304-305

- Brookside Memorial Park 471
 Brooks, Phoebe Corner (McCullough) 183
 Brooks, Uri 183
 Brooks, Uri, Jr. 183
 Brosig, Mrs. J. W. 403
 Browder, Charles deWitt, Jr. 428
 Brown, Abe 90
 Brown, Absolom 162
 Brown, Alethea "Lea" (Thomas) 91
 Brown, Alexander 161, 239, 244
 Brown, Alice 163
 Brown, Alice Irene 324
 Brown, Andrew "Anda" Jackson 161, 162
 Brown, Andy 153
 Brown, Audrey Pierce 326
 Brown, Beverly 372
 Brown, C. 142
 Brown, Cassie Almeda (Alldredge) 455
 Brown, Charles 162
 Brown, Charles E. 484
 Brown, Charlie 86
 Brown, Cora E. 163
 Brown, Cora Ellen 163
 Brown, Cora Mary 162, 239
 Brown, Curtis 86
 Brown, Eliza 162
 Brown, Elizabeth 162
 Brown, Emma Annie 240
 Brown, Emma Ozella 162, 177
 Brown, Ezekiel 162
 Brown, Gary 455
 Brown, Georgia Ann 162
 Brown, Isabell 153
 Brown, James 162, 413-416
 Brown, James Alfred 455
 Brown, Jane 162
 Brown, J. D. 88
 Brown, Jessie Mae 454
 Brown, John 162
 Brown, Keri Lynn 504
 Brown, Kimberly 455
 Brown, Lacy 455
 Brown, L. J. 90
 Brown, Marilyn 137
 Brown, Martin Henry (M. H.) 455
 Brown, Martin Wayne 455
 Brown, Mary 162
 Brown, Mary Cora 244
 Brown, Matilda 162
 Brown, Medicus 287
 Brown, Medicus Latimus 287
 Brown, M. H. (Martin Henry) 454
 Brown, Mitchell C. 161
 Brown, Nancy 162
 Brown, Ned 90
 Brown, Noah Columbus 443
 Brown, Paul 326
 Brown, Permelia W. (Cheshire) 162-163
 Brown, Rebecca 162
 Brown, Robert A. 161
 Brown, Roy Andrew 455
 Brown, Ruby 110
 Brown, Sarah 161
 Brown, Shelton Roy 455
 Brown, Stella 297
 Brown, Steve 504
 Brown, Sylvanus 161
 Brown, Tara 455
 Brown, Treschelle 455
 Brown, William 85-86
 Brown, William F. 177
 Brown, William J. 162, 177
 Brown, William T. 162
 Brownrigg, Louise 237
 Bruce Brothers Lumber Co. 68
 Bruce Lumber Co. 60
 Brumbelow, Margaret Jewell 371
 Brumet, Hiram 16
 Brumfield, Mary E. (Taylor) 164
 Brumfield, Terry 164
 Brumfield, Thadelene 164
 Brumfield, Theola 164
 Brumfield, Tom, Jr. 163
 Brumfield, Tom Wade, Sr. 163
 Brumfield, Troy 164
 Brumfield, Twilia 163
 Bryan, Mary 89
 Bryant, Daisy 140
 Bryants, A. M. 152
 Bryant, Yarie 140
 Buchanan, Caleigh Kristin 201
 Buchanan, Scott 201
 Buchannon, James 16
 Buchannon, James Houston 16
 Buchannon, Mary 16
 Buchannon, William 16
 Buckalew, Dale (Duffy) 186
 Buckholts, Augustus 213, 367
 Buenos Aires 35
 Buffalo Bayou 45
 Buffalo, Glen 233
 Buffalo Springs 115
 Bull, Adrianna 419
 Bull, Captain Burnaby 419
 Bull family, coat of arms 435
 Bullock, James Haywood 483
 Bundick, Bo 371
 Bundy, Annie 87
 Bunn, Sarah Ann Pilgreen (Boone) 341, 343
 Burcham, D. V. "Butch" 267

Index

Burch Hotel 462
Burdick, Lucille 481
Burford, Isabelle 152
Burgen, Effie (Wommack) 480
Burkeshire Plantation 462
Burkett, Wesley 159
Burkitt & Barnes, sawmill 60, 68
Burks, Edward Augustus 512
Burks, Eva 512
Burks, Margie Maybell 512
Burks, Mary 512
Burks, Matilda Caroline (Wright) 512
Burks, Samuel Augustus 512
Burks, Saphronia Azalea 512
Burks, Willie Etta 512
Burleson County 5, 14
Burleson, Edward 401
Burleson, General Edward 401
Burlington Northern Railway 51, 129
Burlington-Rock Island 51
Burnet Cemetery 153
Burnet, David Gouverneur 34, 38
Burnet flag 30, 38
Burnet, Hannah (estate) 34
Burnet, President David G. 31, 39
Burnett, Irene (Roberts) 255
Burney, Alice 469
Burnham, Sam 461
Burns, Annie 498
Burns, Bernice 498
Burns, Billie 498
Burns, Cynthia 37
Burns, Don 242
Burnside, Brandy Jasmine 355
Burns, Lilla 198
Burns, Loretta (Elliott) 91
Burns, Ruth 498
Burrow Hotel 131, 185
Burt, Catherine 165
Busa, Clayton Travis 242
Busa, Davis 242
Busa, Jeanette 242
Busa, Tony 242
Busby, Eleanor 336
Busby, Mrs. Eleanor 335
Busby, Viola 193
Busby, William 16
Bush, Abraham 314
Bush, George 382
Bush, George H. W. 81
Bush, George W. 382
Bush, Governor George W. 80
Bush, Lutricia 3143
Butler, Alfred 177
Butler, Debbie Ellen 421

Butler, Delilah 165
Butler, Elizabeth 165
Butler, George Washington 164
Butler, Henry C. 165
Butler, J. B. 176
Butler, Jim Allen 110
Butler, John 164
Butler, John B. 373
Butler, John I., sawmill 69
Butler, John Malcolm 287
Butler, Jonathan Rankin 165
Butler, Kandace 421
Butler, Keith 421
Butler, Kesiah 165
Butler, Landen A. 165
Butler, Leander Gaston 165
Butler, Mary 165
Butler, Pleasant Burnell 164
Butler, Silas Magby 165
Butler, Stephen A. 165
Butler, Susannah 165
Butler, William 164
Butler, William Green 164
Butterfield, Richard 272
Butterfield, Richard Henry 272
Byars, Elder N. T. 522
Byars, Rev. N. T. 128
Bybee, Charles 430
Byrd, George H. 363
Byrd, James Hugh 363
Byrd, Nancy 163
Byrnes, Emma (Landis) 165
Byrnes, Frank William 165-166
Byrnes, Marguerite (Weisinger) (Broussard) 165
Byrnes, Nina 166
Byrnes, Tom 166
Byron, Margaret (Johnson) 255

C

Cable, Tom vii
Cagle, Bro. 371
Cagle, Carrol Dean, M.D. viii, xiv, 29, 383, 407
Cagle, Melinda Reeves viii, xiv, 81, 83, 98, 118, 147-148, 197, 383
Cahan, Anthony 415
Cahan, Christopher 415
Cahan, Dr. William 415
Cahill, Mary L. Veronica 472
Cain, Daniel Festus 365
Caldwell, county seat 14
Caldwell, Alwyn Cresswell 167
Caldwell, Captain James 167
Caldwell, Frances (Chance) 264, 443-444
Caldwell, Geraldine 167, 414, 428, 432
Caldwell, John 167
Caldwell, John Edward 167, 414, 428, 433

- Caldwell, John Edward Barto Bee Stonewall Jackson Robert E. Lee 167
 Caldwell, John Edward, Jr. 167
 Caldwell, Lois 432
 Caldwell, Lois Lillian 167, 433
 Caldwell, Margaret Allene 167
 Caldwell, Thomas Wesley 167
 Caldwell, Wesley 433
 Caldwell, William 167
 Caldwell, William E. 167
 Caldwell, William Thomas 167
 Calfee, Alan Ross 380
 Calfee, Benjamin Culee 380
 Calfee, Dee A. 174
 Calfee, Ella 380
 Calfee, Emma 380
 Calfee, Gratten 380
 Calfee, Homer 380
 Calfee, James Henry 380
 Calfee, John 380
 Calfee, John Henry 380
 Calfee, Zill 380
 Calhoun, Laomi G. 362
 Calhoun, Mary F. 362
 Calk, Lawrence Gilbert 200
 Calvary Baptist Church 200
 Calvin, Linda (Gist) 136
 Cameron, Captain Allan 253
 Campaign of 1842 402
 Campbell, C. M. & Sons 58
 Campbell, Douglas McQueen 484
 Campbell, Duncan G. 484
 Campbell, Evelyn Lee 484
 Campbell, Henderson Yoakum 484
 Campbell, John Wesley 484
 Campbell, Judge William Archibald 484
 Campbell, Luvina 230
 Campbell, McDonald 94
 Campbell, Ronald Gene 505
 Campbell, William L. Barnes "Bose" 482, 484
 Camp Strake 280
 Canadian Hotel 485, 490, 498
 Canant, Martha 136
 Candeleir, Dorothy 304
 Caney Creek 122
 Cannon family 504-507. *Also see Landrum family.*
 Cannon, Aren Leigh 507
 Cannon, Carolyn 268, 504-507
 Cannon, Cay P. 506
 Cannon, Connie Sue 506
 Cannon, Diane 137
 Cannon, Dorothea Marguerite 507
 Cannon, John Dean 507
 Cannon, Margaret "Peggy" 506
 Cannon, Maria Victoria 507
 Cannon, Mrs. 381
 Cannon, Patricia 506
 Cannon, Peggy 506
 Cannon, Riley James 507
 Cannon, Robert Andrea 507
 Cannon, Robert Louis 506
 Cannon, Robert Worsham 507
 Cannon, Rosalea 328
 Cannon, Sam Wade 507
 Cannon, William Sam 506
 Caperton, Willie 298
 capital of Texas
 San Felipe de Austin 4
 Republic of Texas 31
 Carlisle, Corrine 137
 Carlisle, James Jefferson 217
 Carlisle, John 217
 Carlisle, Lavonia R. 217-218
 Carlton, Grace Welborn 121
 Carnes, Betty S. 96
 Carol, W. P. 52
 Carothers, Thomas 499
 Carpenter, Susan Loraney 463
 Carpenter, Tommie 186
 Carraway, Betty 416
 Carraway, Ollis John 259
 Carrington and Co., sawmill 68
 Carroll, Emil, M.D.
 physicians, Montgomery County 77
 Carrol, R. 142
 Carson, Elbert 367
 Carson, Elbert Hillard 367
 Carson, Simeon Elbert 367
Cartel, film 74
 Carter, Beula 518
 Carter, Col. George Washington 499
 Carter Drugstore 77
 Carter, Mr. and Mrs. B. J. 242
 Carter, Patricia Anne "Peggy" 242
 Carter, Robin Courtenay 186
 Carter, Sarah Ann 366
 Carter's Brigade 499
 Cartwright 169, 171. *Also see Thomas family.*
 Cartwright, Alfred Ware 170
 Cartwright, Boney 170
 Cartwright, Boney H. 169, 450
 Cartwright, Bruce 256
 Cartwright, Caroline 170
 Cartwright, Charlie 170
 Cartwright, Elizabeth (Shaw) 170
 Cartwright, James 272
 Cartwright, Joseph C. 170
 Cartwright, Kate 170
 Cartwright, L. C. 415
 Cartwright, Lillie Mountain 170
 Cartwright, Lockett 170

Index

- Cartwright, Ludie Jane 170
Cartwright, Martha 170
Cartwright, Mathew 3, 16
Cartwright, Peter 16, 164, 446
Cartwright, Pinkie 170
Cartwrights 13
Cartwright, Sandy 170
Cartwright, Thomas 170
Cartwright, Thomas Peter 170
Cartwright, William C. 16
Cartwright, Willie 170
Caruthers Lumber Co. 57, 68
Caruthers, Young 16
Case, Lonie 459
Casey, Anna Eliza 172
Casey, Anna Sarilla 173
Casey, Barto Basil 173
Casey, Bertha Missouri 173
Casey, Carrie Venola 173
Casey, Clinton Nugent 173
Casey, Clyde Love 174
Casey, Cordelia Florence 172
Casey, Cornelia Ella 172
Casey, David McCager 173
Casey, Dr. James 168, 172
Casey, Dr. James Jesse Louis Micajah Basil 172
Casey, Eliza Ann (Meyer) 172
Casey, Elizabeth Helen (Lloyd) 168
Casey, Ella Leona 173
Casey, George Russell 173
Casey, James Jesse Louis Micajah Basil "James" 168
Casey, James McCager 172-173
Casey, James McCager "Jim" 172, 459
Casey, James Milam 173
Casey, Jesse Basil 172
Casey, Jesse "Bud" 173
Casey, Jim 124
Casey, Lubie Austin 173
Casey, Marion Franklin 173
Casey, Mary Virginia 172
Casey, O. B. 174
Casey, Otis Lea 173
Casey, Sarah Elizabeth 172
Casey, William 173
Casey, William Berry 172
Casey, William Thomas, Sr. 168
Casey, Wm. 168
Castleman, Sarah 161
Castle, Mary McPherson 120
Castro, Henri 451
Castro, Maria Evangelina 507
Castroville, Texas 451
Catholic Cemetery 471
Causey & Maxey, sawmill 68
Cavil, Ben L. 88
Cavil, Bennie L. 141
Cavil, Ben, Sr. 381
Cavil, Blanche 142
Cavil, Garret 140
Cavil, Jim 474
Cavil, Pearl 142
Cayuga, paddle wheeler 31, 446
C. C. Amsler and Sons, sawmill 68
Cecil, Albert Nolan 481
Cecil, Dr. Linda xiii
Cedar Brake Park 115
cemeteries. *See individual cemeteries.*
Center Hill Baptist Church 199
Central Coal & Coke Co. 56, 67
Central & Montgomery Railroad 48, 54
Chamber of Commerce 236
Chambers, Gertrude 366
Chambers, Inez 174
Chambers, Jacqueline 179
Chambers, Janie 199
Chambliss, Sarah E. (Gamble) (Adams) 149
Champion Paper and Fiber Co. 61
Chance, Earlayne viii, xiii, 187-189, 191
Chandler and Smith, sawmill 68
Chandler, Mary Ann 456
Chandler, R. L. 70
Chaney, Emily 174
Chapman, Dr. James 78
Charles B. Stewart CRT Chapter of Montgomery 119-120
Chase, Maggie Lee (Bankard) 365
Chatham, Ditha 16
Chatham, Mamie 163
Chatham, Thomas 16, 26
Cheatham, Amanda 174, 380
Cheatham, Andrew Dallas 174
Cheatham, Anna Elizabeth 174
Cheatham, Claudia 175
Cheatham, Claudia (Besser) 174
Cheatham, Cora Ethene 174
Cheatham, David Thomas 174
Cheatham, Ed 176, 208
Cheatham, Eddie Ruth 176
Cheatham, Ed, family 175
Cheatham, Edward 175
Cheatham, Edward Lafayette 174, 176
Cheatham, Frances "Bunny" 209
Cheatham, Frances Faye 176
Cheatham, Gertrude 176
Cheatham, Helen 174
Cheatham, Helena 174
Cheatham, Henry 174
Cheatham, James Edgar 174
Cheatham, John 174
Cheatham, John L. 174
Cheatham, John Sumpter 174

- Cheatham, Louvinda 174
 Cheatham, Mary "Molly" Francis 174
 Cheatham, Milton 174
 Cheatham, Robert 174-175
 Cheatham, Sarah 175
 Cheatham, Sumpter 176
 Cheatham, William A. 174-175
 Cheatham, William Alexander 174, 176
 Cheatham, William Robert 174
 Cheatham, Wm. A. 175
 Cheatham, Zebidee 174
 Chegin, Chelsea Dawn 119
 Chegin, Clinton Zachery 119
 Chegin, Maureen 137
 Cherokee rose 424
 Cherokee War in 1839 402
 Cherokee Wars 149
 Cherry, Bessie Ann (Daves) 197
 Cherry, Catherine E. M. 331
 Cherry, David 521
 Cherry, Elizabeth 521
 Cheshire, Amanda 176, 177
 Cheshire, Annabelle 177
 Cheshire, Benjamin F. 177
 Cheshire, Charles 177
 Cheshire, Charles C. 177
 Cheshire, Clifford Zephyr 177
 Cheshire, Cordelia 177
 Cheshire, Douglas 177
 Cheshire, Elias Frank 177
 Cheshire, Elizabeth 176
 Cheshire, Eliza Jane 177
 Cheshire, Emma 177
 Cheshire, Emmett 177
 Cheshire, Fenner Belle 177
 Cheshire, George 177
 Cheshire, George W. 177
 Cheshire, Georgia 177
 Cheshire, Guy 177
 Cheshire, James 177
 Cheshire, James B. 177
 Cheshire, Jane 177
 Cheshire, Jasper 177
 Cheshire, Jesse Sandlin 177
 Cheshire, John 177
 Cheshire, John A. 177
 Cheshire, Jonathan Singleton 177
 Cheshire, Joseph T. 177
 Cheshire, Martha 177
 Cheshire, Martha M. 177
 Cheshire, Mary 177
 Cheshire, Matilda 176
 Cheshire, Matilda Ann 177
 Cheshire, Milton Frank 177
 Cheshire, Nancy 177
 Cheshire, Nancy Alice 177
 Cheshire, Permelia 177
 Cheshire, Raiford 177
 Cheshire, Richard James 177
 Cheshire, Richard Jesse 162, 176
 Cheshire, Richard M. 177
 Cheshire, Robert 177
 Cheshire, Robert M. 177
 Cheshire, Sarah 177
 Cheshire, Sybella E. 177
 Chesire, R., sawmill 60
 Chesire, Richard, sawmill 70
 chief of police 200
 Childers, Adner 176, 373
 Childers, Almer 176
 Childers, Amanda (Cheshire) 373
 Childers, Douglas S. 176
 Childers, Douglas William 176, 373
 Childers, Henrietta 176, 373
 Childers, Inlon V. 176
 Childers, Jefferson P. 373
 Childers, Jefferson Pearse 176
 Childers, John C. 165
 Childers, Mary (James) 176
 Childers, Narcissa 177, 373
 Childers, Reuben 176, 373
 Childers, Rosie 176
 Childers, Thomas J. 176
 Childers, W. Homer 176
 Childers, William 176
 Childers, William F. 176, 373
 Childre, Charles 420, 425
 Childre, Charles Stewart 420, 425
 Childre, Charles Tillman 425
 Childre, Connie 425
 Childre, Craig 425
 Childre, Ilene 420
 Childre, Judy 425
 Childre, Louise (Conoly) 420
 Childre, Mark 425
 Childre, Mark Tillman 425
 Childre, Rosa Louise 425
 Childre, Ruth 420, 425
 Childre, Thad 420
 Children of the Republic of Texas (CRT) 119
 Chilean Constitution 34
 Chilean flag 31, 34
 Chilean Minister of War and Navy 34
 China Grove Baptist Church 443
 China Grove Cemetery 264
 Chisholm, Gillington 373
 chivalry 31
 Christian County, Texas 164
 Christian, Martha Philadelphia Frances 334
 Christopherson, William Haliday 367

Index

churches. *Also see individual churches.*

- First Presbyterian Church 186
- Church of Christ 467
- Church of God in Christ 140
- Church Of The Living God 88
- cigar manufacturers 144-145
- Cincinnati, town of 402
- circuses 57
- Civilian Conservation Corps 163
- Clan MacKay USA 297
- Clanton, Edith xiv
- Clapp, Randolph B. 91
- Clark, Ann (Williamson) 484
- Clark, Ed 453
- Clark, Janice (Wilson) 95
- Clark, Jean 453
- Clark, Johnnie 141
- Clark, Julie 453
- Clark, Linda Ann Willis 212, 272, 345
- Clark, Mae (Mrs. H. C.) 198
- Clark, Martin P. 16, 408
- Clark, William C. 4, 16, 404-405, 407
- Clarke, General Elijah 392
- Clarke, Virginia (Simpson) 120
- Clarksville, Texas 45
- Claubaugh, C. F. 520
- Claubaugh, Charles 520
- Claunch, Charles 370
- Claunch, David 370
- Claunch, Jake 370
- Claunch, Jerry 371
- Claunch, Jerry R. 370
- Claunch, Sandra Lynn (Reeves) 370
- Claussen, Ella Mae 189
- Claybrook, Mary (Windfield) 297
- Clay, Henry 501
- Clay, Katie 140
- Clayton, J. N. 438
- Cleburne's Division, CSA 96
- Clepper, Bobby 466
- Cleveland, Jemima 393
- Click, Donnie 130
- Cline, Enoch D. 412
- Cline, Mrs. H. B. 296
- Clinesburg, sawmill 67
- Clinesburg (Fostoria), town 55
- Clinton, John Randolph 451
- Clinton, Philip DeWitt 452
- Close, Lucinda 255
- C&M Railway 50
- Coahuila y Tejas 35
 - Coahuila y Tejas flag 36
- Coan, Mary 159
- Coan, William Hayhurst 159
- Cobbs, H. Y. 87
- Cobb, Ty 217
- Cochoran, George 353
- Cochoran land 353
- Cochran, Alfred 178, 221
- Cochran, Beatrice 178
- Cochran, Bebe 221
- Cochran, Bill 179, 221, 308
- Cochran family 221
- Cochran, Fannie Pearl 178, 221, 440
- Cochran, Fred 178, 221
- Cochran, Gary McKinney 179
- Cochran, Gladcell 308
- Cochran, Gladcell McKinney 179
- Cochran, Gladys Kay 179
- Cochran, Gregory Taylor 179
- Cochran, Hattie Belle 178-179, 221
- Cochran, Helen Barbara 179
- Cochran home 308
- Cochran, James Ross 179
- Cochran, Jerald Taylor 179
- Cochran, John 178, 221
- Cochran, Karron Lee 179
- Cochran, Laura 221
- Cochran, Laura (Grogan) 179, 440
- Cochran, Lila 175
- Cochran, Linda Carol 179
- Cochran, Lois 180, 308, 462
- Cochran, Lois Jean 179
- Cochran, Lucille 179, 308
- Cochran, Lucille (Taylor) 178
- Cochran, Lucinda Lynn 179
- Cochran, Marian Frances 179
- Cochran, Michael David 179
- Cochran, Richard Reeves 179
- Cochran, Richard Reeves, Jr. 179
- Cochran, Ruth 178, 221
- Cochran, Sandra Sue 179
- Cochran's Jewelry Store 308
- Cochran's Men Shop 179, 308
- Cochran & Sons 179, 308
- Cochran, Susan Jacqueline 179
- Cochran, Terrell 178, 221
- Cochran, Terrell M. 462
- Cochran, Terrell McKinney 179, 221, 440
- Cochran, Virgil 178-179, 221, 308
- Cochran, Virgil C. 462
- Cochran, Virgil C., Jr. 179
- Cochran, Virgil Rollin 179
- Cochran, William, Jr. 179
- Cochran, William Terrell 179
- Coe, Carrie Belle 152
- Coe, Edward Hampton 152
- Coe, Eliza 345
- Coe, George 152
- Coe, Isaac 345

- Coe, James Reuben 152
 Coe, Josephine 343, 345
 Coe, Joseph M. 380
 Coe, Joseph Manuel 152
 Coe, Katie 152
 Coe Lumber Company 68
 Coe, Veta 152
 Cogan, Bernice "Gracie" 443
 Coker, Carrie (Crow) 217
 Coker, Judge Lynn 211
 Coker, Oliver 443
 Colburn, Garvin 448
 Cole, P. H. 87
 Cole, Reverend R. S. 85
 Coleman, Allison J. 182
 Coleman, Betty (Baseke) 160
 Coleman, Captain Robert M. 401
 Coleman, Christine 277
 Coleman, Diana 181
 Coleman, Donna 355
 Coleman, George 181
 Coleman, Gladys Marie 181, 328
 Coleman Land & Timber Co. 68
 Coleman Lumber Co. 68
 Coleman, Mac 181, 327
 Coleman, Malcolm M. 181, 327
 Coleman, Margaret 181
 Coleman, Margaret Katherine 182
 Coleman, Michael K. 161, 181
 Coleman, Michael Kenneth 182
 Coleman, Miles Nathaniel 151
 Coleman, Mollie 447
 Coleman, Nethelyne (Archie) 151
 Coleman, Olivia 151
 Coleman, Ralph 151
 Coleman, R. M. 401
 Coleman, Robert L. 161, 181
 Coleman, Robert Lester 182
 Coleman, Robert M. 181
 Coleman, Roy 328
 Coleman, Roy M. 181
 Coleman, Roy M., Jr. 181
 Coleman, Sandra 181
 Coleman, Sandra L. 161
 Coleman, Sandra Lynn 182
 Coleman, Sharon 181
 Coleman, Thomas L. 181, 328
 Coleman, Thomas Lee 181
 Coleman, William J. 160-161, 181, 328
 Coleman, William Jerome 181
 Coles, John P. 16
 Coletown Lumber Co. 60, 68
 Collard, Elijah 390, 402-403
 Collard, Elijah, survey 174
 Collard, Eliza 402
 Collard, Felix R. 350
 Collard, Hannah Eliza 402-403
 Collard, Job 380
 Collard, Job S. 402
 Collard, John 286, 353
 Collard, Jonathan 16
 Collard, Jonathan Stark 377
 Collard, Margaret 274
 Collard, Martha Caroline "Mattie" 377
 Collard, Mr. Johnathan 353
 Collard, Nancy (Redding) 377
 Collard, Rev. James Harrison 390
 Collards Store 286
 Collier, J. W. 98
 Collins, sawmill 68
 Collins, Ben J. 89
 Collins Funeral Home 98, 382
 Collins, Gloria 88
 Collins, James M., sawmill 69
 Collins, J. M., sawmill 69
 Collins, May 262
 Collins, Reverend W. C. 98
 Collins, Roy 98
 Collins, Steven 88
 Collinsworth, A. P. 360
 Colonial Dames of the XVII Century
 The Robert Woodson Chapter 100
 colonies in Texas
 Austin's Colony 1
 Colorado 130
 Colorado Association of United Baptists of Texas 521
 Colorado & Southern Railway 50
 Colored Cemetery 474
 Columbia, Texas 30, 39
 Colvin, Wanda 100
 Colvin, Wanda (Williams) 94
 Comanche Indians 34, 293, 297, 411
 Come-and-Take-It flag 37
 Combo, Eddie 88
 communities in Montgomery County 83
 Compton, Jewel (Wommack) 480
 Compton, Louisa 390, 395
 Compton, William 390
 Comstock, Frank, sawmill 69
 Conalin, Chasity Rae 507
 Conalin, Lauren 507
 Conalin, Russell 507
 Condrey, Elizabeth 359-360, 364
 Condrey, Leviney "Levicey" Elizabeth 359
 Condrey, William 359
 Cone, Clarissa H. 414
 Confederacy 55. *Also see military.*
 Confederate Army 492
 Confederate soldier's pension 198
 Confederate widow's pension 478

Index

- Congleton family 507
Congleton, Jonathan Paul 506
Congleton, Nathan William 507
Congress of the Republic of Texas 30
Connors, [Mr.] 343
Conn, Rachel 165
Conoly, Anna 420, 425
Conoly, Fred 425
Conoly, George Larkin 425, 436
Conoly, Louise 425
Conoly, Rosa Louise (Stewart) 436
Conrad Lee Reinhardt Home 127
Conroe Alpha Club 84
Conroe, Anne 290
Conroe Bible Church 80
Conroe, Captain Isaac 143, 182
Conroe Chamber of Commerce 240
Conroe, Charles M. 290
Conroe, Charles M., Jr. 290
Conroe Church of Christ 87
Conroe Courier 115
Conroe, Edward B. 291
Conroe, Effie 182
Conroe, Elizabeth 291
Conroe family 143
Conroe Independent School District 98
Conroe, Isaac 67, 69, 415
Conroe Jaycees 240
Conroe, Lois Louise 491
Conroe Lumber Co. 56, 58, 67-68, 267
Conroe lumber mill 58
Conroe, Margaret 290
Conroe, Martha Louise 415
Conroe Masonic Lodge 99
Conroe Memorial Cemetery 267
Conroe, Nancy 291
Conroe National Bank 492
Conroe Noon Lions Club 236, 422
Conroe oil boom 308
Conroe pastors 371
Conroe Rotary Club 238, 240
Conroe, Rowena 182
Conroe sawmill 62
Conroe Service League 462
Conroe's Switch 56
Conroe Strake Wildcats 217
Conroe, Texas 41, 59, 84
Conroe Tiger Band 309
Conroe Tigers football 308
Conroe, Tirzah 290
Conroe, William, sawmill 70
Conroe, William M. 56
Conroe, William Munger 182
Constantine, Lavina 154
Constantine, Richard 154
Constellation, US frigate 451
Constitution of the Republic of Texas 6
Consultation for Marque and Reprisal 35
Convention at Washington-on-the-Brazos 38
Converse, Curtis F. 419
Coode/Cood, Timothy T. 190
Coode/Cude, James M. 190
Coode/Cude, John 190
Coode/Cude, Mary Jane 190
Coode/Cude, Sylvania 190
Coode/Cude, Timothy, Jr. 190
Coode/Cude, William A. 190
Coode/Cude, William A., Sr. 190
Coode, John 189
Coode, Timothy T. (Cude), Sr. 190
Coode, William 191
Coode, William Arthur 188
Cook, Callie 470
Cook, Carrie L. 470
Cook Cemetery 470
Cook, Eugenia Elizabeth 458, 470
Cook, Francis 244
Cook, John Preston 485, 498
Cook, Kate 497
Cook, Luna 471
Cook, Mary D. 448
Cook, Walter 470
Cook, Walter L. 470
Cooley, Dr. 370
Coombs, Lucinda 214
Cooper, Christine L. 368
Cooper, Claude 182
Cooper, Claude Alexander 182-183, 227, 474
Cooper, Clemis 109
Cooper, Dorothy Mae 227
Cooper, Elda Faye 182
Cooper, Ginger Ann 182
Cooper, Iva 109
Cooper, James Claude 182
Cooper, John Claude 182, 227
Cooper, John M. 182
Cooper, Lelia Beatrice 182, 227
Cooper, Margaret Louise 183, 227
Cooper, Mattie (Hall) 183, 224
Cooper, Mattie Pearl 182, 227
Cooper, Nina, Ph.D. xiv, 105, 113, 131, 133-134, 185-186
Cooper, Richard Henry 182
Cooper, Vera 109
Cooper, William Henry 182, 227
Copeland, Alfred Campbell "Alf" 254
Copeland, John 254
Copeland, Mattie Ethel 254
Corgey, W. J. 380
Corner, Elizabeth 183
Corner, Evan 16, 183

- Corner, Evin 16
 Corner, James 183
 Corner, John 4, 16, 183, 404, 408, 435
 Corner, Martha 183
 Corner, Mary 4, 17, 404
 Corner, Mary (Vaughan) 183
 Corner, Minerva 183
 Corner, Phoebe (Atkins) 183
 Corner, Thomas 183
 Corner, William 183
 Corrigan, Dr. Joe 77
 Corrigan, Joseph 76
 Corzine, Jerusha 294
 Corzine, Shelby 294
 Costelloe, Caroline 137
 Cotton, Dudley 380
 Cotton, Joseph E. 212
 Cotton, Thomas 212
 Coulson-Bradley Co. 68
 Council Creek (or Fry) Cemetery 154
 County Line Baptist Church 443
 courthouses
 Montgomery County 41-42
 Coushatti Trace Chapter 137
 Coushatti Trace, lower 12-13
 Couvillion, Carol Jones 96, 120
 Couvillion, Mrs. J. L. 93
 Covenant Christian School 80
 Cowart, Ira B. 469
 Cowl Spur 59
 Cowl Spur plant 59
 Cowpens, The Battle of 167
 Cox, C. C. 131-132
 Cox, Charles C. 106, 184-186, 227
 Cox, Charles Claiborne 105
 Cox, Charles C., personal notes 133
 Cox, Charles Robert 227
 Cox, Clara 227
 Cox Community School 106, 132-134
 teacher contract 185
 Cox, C. P. xiv, 113, 131, 133, 186
 Cox, Edith Virginia 227
 Cox, Eula Lee (Edwards) 199
 Cox, George W. 253
 Cox, Josephine Henrietta 227
 Cox, Mamie Wynne 39
 Cox, Mary Cynthia Flora 227
 Cox, Oscar Clyde 243
 Cox, Robert C. 184
 Cox, Rose (Bertuleit) 184
 Cox, Russell D. 91
 Cox, Ruth (Hall) 186
 Cox, Sidney 473
 Cox, Sidney Elihu 227
 Cox's Switch 83, 105, 132, 186
 Cox's Switch Community School 134
 Cox, Thelma 227
 Cox, Theodore Geoffrey 227
 Cox, Valentine Everita 227
 Cox, Wilson 200
 Cox, Zelma Dolores 243
 Coxe Switch 105 *See also Cox's Switch.*
 Coyle, Bessie Faye 173
 Crabb, Hilloy M. 408
 Craft, Ethel May 466
 Craig, Capt. Peter 396
 Crane Cabin 118
 Crane, Callie Faye 186
 Crane, Courtenay 186
 Crane, Dale Duffy (Buckalew) 186
 Crane, Eva Johanna 186
 Crane, James MacMurray 186
 Crane, Joe Bartlett 186
 Crane, Joe Bennett 186
 Crane, John 17
 Crane, Kendall Sean 186
 Crane, Mia Josephine 186
 Crane, Patrick Bennett 186
 Crane, Patrick, Jr. 186
 Cranor family 486
 Cranor, F. Carlton xiv, 145, 486-487, 491, 498-499, 501-502
 Cranor, F. Earl 486
 Cranor/Wooldridge family 488
 Cravens, Nehemiah Andrew 76
 Cravens, R. M. 17
 Crawford, Arvis 86
 Crawford, Jane H. 477
 Crawford, J. E. 98
 Crawford, Joanna 453
 Crawford, Leila (Smith) 145
 Crawford, Louise (Hatcher) 96, 100
 Crawford, Margaret Thelma 415
 Crawford, Samuel Austin 415
 Crawford, Sarah Jane 456
 Crawford, Thomas Wesley "T. W." 415
 Crawford, W. H., sawmill 70
 Crawford, William R. 456
 Crawford, Willis 415
 Creath, Elder J. W. D. 520
 Creek Indians 29, 254
 Creel, Elizabeth 359
 Creighton, Esther May (Morris) 217
 Creswell, Matilda 167
 Crighton Theater 246, 462
 Crim, Rachel 335-337
 Crim, W. A. 335
 CRI&P Railway 50
 Crittenden, G. M. 10
 Crittenden manuscript 12
 Crockett, town 45

Index

- Crockett & Jones, sawmill 68
Croft, Hope 154
Crooke, George L., sawmill 69
Crooke, G. F., sawmill 69
Crooke, J. A., sawmill 69
Crooke, Quincy, sawmill 70
Cross, Courtenay (Crane) vi-vii, 186
Crossley, Alex Kale 119
Crossley, Mary 92, 100
Crossley, Mary (Jackson) 94-95, 120
Crow, C. G. 509
Crowder, Dr. John H. 237
Crowder, Durward 259
Crowder, Elsie 237
Crowder, Martha Joan 237
Crow, Sarah Bess (Gray) 217
Crum, David 321
Crum, Dorcas 321
Crunk, Isabella (Shelby) 293-294
Crunk, Jerusha 294
Crunk, John W. 294
Crunk, Nicholas Scales 294
Crunk, Viola (Hayden) 455
Cryer, Sarah 343
Crysel, Brenda Kay 329
CSA 187
 2nd Texas Cavalry 187
 2nd Texas Mounted Rifles 187
 26th Texas Cavalry (Debray's) 189
 Second Texas Cavalry 192
CSA veterans
 Cheatham-Golding families 175
C&S Railway 50
C. T. Dupree and Co. 68
Cude, Albert Sidney 193
Cude, Alfred Jackson "Jack" 186-187, 190-192
Cude, Alice Almarene 193
Cude, Alice Elizabeth 193
Cude, Allen 193
Cude, Allie Mae 193
Cude, Ann 190
Cude, Ann Elizabeth 189
Cude, Annie Leora 193
Cude, A. W. 188, 190-191
Cude, Bessy H. 193
Cude, Billington Wm. "Wiley" or "Bill" 188
Cude Cemetery 174
Cude, Charles R. 188
Cude, Clara Larena 187
Cude, Clarence Sam 189
Cude, Clayton 189
Cude, Cleburne William 189
Cude, Cynthia 188
Cude, Darcus (Jones) 188
Cude, Dorcus 188, 190-191
Cude, Eleanor Long 187-188, 190
Cude, Elizabeth 190
Cude, Elmer Leander 193
Cude, Elton R. 191
Cude, Faye 193
Cude, Flora 189
Cude, Frances Lela 187
Cude, Green Pryor 189
Cude, Harriet L. 189
Cude, Henry Edwin 189
Cude, James Cade 188
Cude, James Richard 187
Cude, James W. 188
Cude, James Washington 187-188, 190-191, 193
Cude, James Willis 187
Cude, Jasper Houston 189
Cude, John Horner, Sr. 190
Cude, John M. 188, 190-191
Cude, John Richard 187
Cude, John Seaborn 188
Cude, John Willis 187, 189
Cude, Lamar 193
Cude, Lillian Adeline 187
Cude, Lillie Ellen Winters (Adams) 191
Cude, Lillie Jane 188
Cude, Lillie Lee 193
Cude, Lillie Naomi 189
Cude, Lydia 190
Cude, Martha Emeline 189
Cude, Mary Eugenie "Jeanie" 189
Cude, Mary Lavina 452
Cude, Matison "Matt" Marion 189
Cude, Milvern Willis 193
Cude, Myra Pink 193
Cude, Nathaniel Wiley "N. W." 190-191
Cude, Nathan Wylie 189
Cude, N. W. 192
Cude, Ozella 189
Cude, R. 192
Cude, Rachel Ann 188
Cude, Richard Dowling 191
Cude, Roy Bascom 193
Cude, Sarah 190
Cude, Sarah Isabel 193
Cude, Sarah Sylvania 189
Cude, Solomon 188, 190
Cude, Solomon Marion 188, 191
Cude, Stonewall Jackson 193
Cude, Sylvania "Vaney" Adeline 188, 190-191
Cude, Tabitha Alabama 189
Cude, Timothy 259
Cude, Timothy J. 189-191
Cude, Timothy Leveret 193
Cude, Timothy Wright 190
Cude, Tobias 187-188, 190-191

Cude, Vera 189
 Cude, Walton Howard 193
 Cude, Whitney A. 189
 Cude, William A., Jr. 187
 Cude, William Arthur 188, 190-191
 Cude, William Scott 193
 Cude, William Thomas 189
 Cude, Willis Augustus 193
 Cude, Willis F. 188
 Cude, Willis Franklin 190-192
 Cude, Woodrow Asa "Acee Woody" 189
 Cude, Zona Elizabeth 187
 Cullen, Catherine Leoda 200
 Cullen, Dr. Paul 509
 Culpepper, Phil 141
 Culpepper, Robbie 141
 Cummings, [Mr.] 286
 Cunningham, Jeannine 336-338
 Cunningham, Lucille (Wommack) 480
 Cunningham, Lulu 152
 Cunningham, Max 336-338, 343
 Cunningham, R. M. 290
 Cunningham's Drug Store 206
 Curling, T. C., sawmill 70
 Curry, A. H. 61
 Curry, Martha 268
 Curry, Minnie Bell 174
 Curry, Mr. 217
 Curry, Reverend James S. 85, 382
 Curtin, Henry M. 296
 Curtis, Elijah M. 521
 Curtis, Ida Belle 373
 Curtis, Mary 198
 Curtis single-circular mill 56
 Cushing, E. H. 348
 Custom Lumber Mill 68
 Cut and Shoot vii, 107-108, 110, 220, 233, 289, 301
 CW&BV Railway 50
 Cynthia Woods Mitchell Pavilion 211, 372

D

Dacus Lumber Co. 60, 68
 Dacus, Old 113
 Dacus School 112
 Dacus, Texas 111-112, 319, 325, 523
 Dahlberg, Laura 100
 Dakota Territory 184
 Dalton, Lady Elizabeth Marchant xiii, 92-94, 97, 100, 119-120
 Dameron, Bessie 448
 Dampier, Blannie 216
 Dampier, Maggie 216
 Dampier, Rene 216
 Dampier, Sarah "Sallie" Elizabeth 216
 Damuth, Bannon 193
 Damuth, Dan 193

Damuth, Doris 193
 Damuth, Emit Andrew 440
 Damuth, Howard 193
 Damuth, John 440
 Damuth, John S. 194, 438
 Damuth, John Samuel, Sr. 193
 Damuth, John S., Jr. 193
 Damuth, Josephine 213, 368
 Damuth, Lillian 193
 Damuth, Malcolm 194
 Damuth, Martha Winslow 193
 Damuth, Ollie 193, 438, 469
 Damuth, Robert 193
 Damuth, Robert Joseph 214
 Damuth, Thomas 440
 Daniel, C. H., Sr. 59
 Daniel, Dorothy 194
 Daniel, Edward 194
 Daniel, George 194
 Daniel, Gerald 194-195
 Daniel, Dr. James E. 194, 196
 Daniel, Jim 254
 Daniel, J. W. 59
 Daniel, Lowery 194
 Daniel Lumber Co. 59, 68
 Daniel, Raymond R. 194-195
 Daniel, Ruth (Thompson) 254
 Daniel, R. W. 59
 Daniels, Anton W. 161
 Daniels, Chell M. 161
 Daniels, George L. 161
 Daniels, Kris S. 161
 Daniels, Steve A. 161
 Daniels, W. C. 87
 Danna, Anthony "Tony" 270
 Danville Baptist Church of Christ 250, 499, 510, 512-515, 518, 522-523
 Danville Baptist Church records 478
 Danville Cemetery 224, 356, 431
 Danville Community 377
 Danville Mounted Riflemen 149, 250, 286, 499, 502
 Danville Precinct 264
 Danville residents 502
 Danville, Texas 55-56, 63, 83, 140, 143-144, 149, 162, 167, 213, 224-226, 248, 250, 254, 262, 269, 274, 286, 298-300, 333, 346, 350-351, 356-358, 376, 412, 426-430, 431-433, 474, 476-478, 491, 497-499, 509-515, 518, 520-522
 Darlington-Miller Lumber Co. 56, 68
 Daugherty, Ronald Lee 182
 Daugherty, Shannon "Mickey" 304
 Daugherty, Thomas Daniel 182
 Daugherty, Thomas Daniel, Jr. 182
 Daughters of 1812 91
 Daughters of the American Colonists (DAC) 94, 178

Index

- Daughters of the Magna Charta (DMC) 178
Daughters of the Republic of Texas (DRT) 31, 372
 Judge Nathaniel Hart Davis Chapter 120-121
Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) 92
 Coushatti Trace Chapter DAR 300
 Heritage Trails Chapter 136
 Margaret Montgomery Chapter 92-94
 Spring Creek Chapter 137
Daughtery, Edith Mae 173
Daves, Harry Grady, Jr. 13, 196, 391, 396, 400
Daves, Harry Grady, Sr. 196
David Crockett High School 462
Davidson, John W. 151
Davidson, Orlena Palestine 151
Davidson, Susan Meneese 151
Davis, A. L. 87
Davis, Anna (Landrum) 398, 406
Davis, Annell 376
Davis, Betty Lynne 376
Davis, Betty (Smith) 91
Davis, Billie 181
Davis, Billie Burke 181
Davis, Blake 376
Davis, Col. Jefferson 502
Davis, Crocket G. 237
Davis, Dorothy (McCants) 442-443
Davis, Erby 376
Davis, Ester (Sadler) 382
Davis, Eunice 128
Davis, Franklin 444
Davis-Gandy family 398
Davis, George W. 17, 22-23
Davis, Gladys 376
Davis, Herold 376
Davis, Isam C. 334
Davis, James Phillips 376
Davis, James R. 75
Davis, James Roy 376
Davis, James Wade 376
Davis, J. C. 444
Davis, Jim 87
Davis, L. A. 87
Davis, Laura 95, 109
Davis, Leah (Shawver) 94-95
Davis, Leon E. 128
Davis, Lina 109
Davis, Lois Ann 95
Davis, Mabel (Spiller) 120
Davis, Martha Ann 376
Davis, Melissa 100
Davis, Mrs. Frances 472
Davis, Mrs. Leah 94
Davis, Nancy Elizabeth 298
Davis, Nathaniel Hart 17, 25, 75-76, 100, 115, 120, 237, 432
Davis, President Jefferson 192
Davis, Sherman 376
Davis, Sibbie Ella Catherine 230
Davis, Susan (Gandy) 95
Davis, Susan Katherine "Kate" 376
Davis, Theresa 331
Davis, Ty 506
Daviss, I. T. 88
Daviss, J. P. 87
Dawes, Kay Lynn viii, xiv, 130
Dawson, George R. 337
Dawson, Marilyn xiv, 272-273
Dawson, Parthena Ann 337-338
Dawson, Thena Ann 338
Day and Sons, sawmill 68
Day, George Thomas 150
Day, James M. 410
Day Lumber Co. 68
Day, Marguerite Byrnes 167
Dean, Alonzo 459
Dean, Ambrose, Jr. 459
Dean, Asa 362
Dean, Frank, Jr. 193
Dean, Joel 212
Dean, John L. 459
Dean, Junior 117
Dean, Lillian (Damuth) 440-441
Dean, Martha Matilda 361
Dean, Mary Elizabeth "Annie" 361, 363
Dean, William A. 459
Deary, Ella 474, 476
Deary, Lucius 474, 476
Deason, Waunetta 182
DeBakey, Dr. 370
Debo, Frank 154
Debo, Hubert Clay 154
Decker, Ellen 272
Decker, Genie 117
Decker, Gertrude 440
Decker, Mary Ann 272
Decker's Prairie 56, 152
Declaration of Independence, Texas, signers 30
de Cordova, Jacob 152
deed
 W. Farris to E. Montgomery 202
 M. Shannon to C. Garrett 15
 J. Pursley to D. Wilson 477
DeFee, Elizabeth "Beth Ann" 198
DeFee, Janie 198
DeFee, Jeanette 103, 197
DeFee, Patsy 198
DeFee, T. J. 197
DeHay, Walter 217
DeHoney, Janice 466
de la Garza family 312
DeLeon Cemetery 516

- Delgado, W., Dr. 77
 Delta Kappa Gamma Society 101-102
 Delta Land & Timber Co. 56, 64, 67, 244, 266
 Delta Mill 267
 de Miranda, Sebastián Francisco 34
 Denman, Minnie 218
 Denman, Pastor William 86
 Dennard, Doris 160
 Dennard, Doris G. 161
 Dennard, William 161
 Dennis, Mary Alzadie 364
 Department of the Brazos 4
 Deramus, Billy 86
 Deranleau, Lina (Lavell) 497
 Deranleau, Marge 497
 Derrick, Gus, Dr. 77
 DeSoto Parish 149
 Destin 507
 Devereaux, Frankie 84
 Devilbiss, Ledell 193
 Dewey & Son 72
 DeWitt, Green 37
 DeWitt, Naomi 37
 de Zavala, Lorenzo 30, 38
 Dias, Janice 189
 Diaz, Joe 366
 Diboll Fire Department volunteers 463
 Dick, Dorothy Antoinette 484
 Dickey, Alice Blanche 289
 Dickey, Brenda 297
 Dickey, Matthew H. 289
 Dickey, Ontario 88
 Dickie, Rev. 90
 Dickinson, Rev. Bill 256
 Dikeman, Morgan 117
 Dillard, Ellen 97
 Dillard, William (Bill) 459
 Dimmitt, Phillip 31
 Dishongh, Jeremy S. 42
 Distinguished Flying Cross 303
 District of Lake Creek 404
 District of Viesca 4
 Diuguid, Jemima Susanna 431
 Dixon, Candyce (Farris) 202, 206
 Dmytrow, Diane 439
 Dobbin, Texas 114, 277, 315, 317
 Dobiyski, Nettie 305
 Doctor's Hospital 386
 Dodd boys 165
 Dodge, William E. 46
 Dodson, Archelaus Bynum 36
 Dodson Flag 37
 Dodson, Sarah (Bradley) 36-37
 Doer Lumber Co. 63
 Dolphin, Major Rosanna (Montgomery) 314
 Domingo de Ugartechea 36
 Donahoo, Robert, Ph.D. viii, xiv
 Donahue, [Hannah] 250
 Donaldson, Captain John 192
 Donnelly Lumber Co. 60
 Donnely, [Hannah] 250
 Donovan, [Hannah] 250
 Don W. Phillips Lumber Co. 68
 Dorbandt, Helen Ann 505
 Dorbandt, Martha 505
 Dorbandt, Seth 464, 505
 Dorbandt, Wendall 505
 Dorn, Cynthia 184
 Dorr Lumber Co. 70
 Dorsett, Albert Louis 503
 Dorsey, Emma 87
 Dossey, Rosie Lee 223
 Dossman, Aaron 419
 Dossman, Andrew 419
 Dossman, August Otto 418
 Dossman, Kenneth D. 418-419
 Dossman, Shirley A. Snook 128, 416, 418
 Dossman, Torri D. 418-419
 Dossman, Tracie D. 418-419
 Dossman, Truett D. 418-419
 Douglass, Abby Danielle 119
 Dowling, Dick 297
 Downs, Carolyn Jane "Cara Jane" 238
 Drake, Nathan 17, 24
 Drake, Stephen 87
 Drake, Wandie O. 247
 Drake, Wandie O., Jr. 247
 Drawhorn, Jesse Nathaniel 369
 Drawhorn, Lillian 369
 Drennan, Charlie 266
 Dresel, Gustav 12
 Dresel's Montgomery prairie 13
 Driskell, Elizabeth 362
 Dry Creek Cemetery 455, 457
 Dubose, Dorothy (Pate) 259
 Dubose, Elizabeth (Ridgway) 184
 Dubose, Milton 184
 Duffy, Dale 186
 Duggan Community 85
 Duke, Emma 133, 380
 Duke, Irene Florence 380
 Duke, James 254
 Duke, Jerry 133
 Duke, J. H. 380
 Duke, J. P. 133
 Duke, Martha 133
 Duke, Robert 331
 Duke University 166
 Duncan, Billy Gene, Jr. 507
 Duncan, Clarence Clinton 413

Index

Duncan, Edith H. 504
Duncan, Siglee 413, 467
Duncan, Stella Agnes 413
Duncan, Thomas M. 66
Duncan, Thomas M., sawmill 70
Dunks, Mary Nancy 444
Dunn and White, sawmill 69
Dunn, Ann E. 481
Dunn, Carolyn 93
Dunn, Dillon 112
Dunn, Fay 112
Dunn, Whit 112
Dupree, J. L., sawmill 69
Durango Falls, Texas 125
Durban, Clarence 90
Duren, Mary Ann 244
Duren, Murray 244
Duren, Murray, Jr., M.D. 244
Durham Springs Missionary Baptist Church 219
Dutton, Betty 93
Dutton, Dalpha 181
Dyches, Mary 359
Dyer, D. D. 88
Dyke, James, M.D. 77

E

Eagle Lumber Co. 68
Eakin, Frank 74
E. A. Oualline & Bro., sawmill 68
Earhart, Sallie 230
Earthman, Carrie 198
Earthman, Dee 198
Earthman, Hal 198
Earthman, Henry Walker "Hal" 198
Earthman, Mae 198
Earthman, Wayne 198
Earthman, Will 198
Earthman, William Barton 198
Earthman, Windell 198
Easley, Charles Brigance 481
Eason, Charity 213, 367
Eason, Elizabeth 480
East and West Texas Railroad 122
Eastern Star 142, 158
Eastern Texas Association of United Baptists 521
Eastern & Western Trunk Railway Co. 49
East Montgomery County Historical Society 130
East Sandy Cemetery 455
Eastside Church of Christ 87
East Texas timber industry 55
Eath, L. R. 86
Eckman, Catherine (Arthur) 377
Eckman, Elizabeth Ann 377
Eckman, John 377
Eckman, Joseph Lomis 377

Eckman, Lomis 377
Eckman, Margaret Irene 377
Eckman, Mary Louise 377
Eckman, Robert Lee 377
Eckman, Robert Lee, Jr. 377
Eckman, Virginia Wynne 377
Eddens, Mary 505
Eddings, Mary 92
Edge, Charles Michael 428
Edge, Robert "Bob" Clarke, Jr. 428
Edge, Robert Clarke III 428
Edwards, Andrew 177
Edwards, Ann 177
Edwards, Charles 192
Edwards, Charles "Charlie" Forrest 61, 199
Edwards, Charles O., Jr. 191
Edwards, Charles Overby 191
Edwards, Corah Moree 199
Edwards, Cora Marie 222
Edwards, Eula Lee 200
Edwards, Gertie Ola 199
Edwards, Hayden 398
Edwards, Henry 191
Edwards, Henry Marshall 177
Edwards homestead 199
Edwards, Iris A. 513
Edwards, James 264
Edwards, James Grady 199
Edwards, James Lemic 198-199
Edwards, James Thomas 198
Edwards, Jennie L. 200
Edwards, John 191
Edwards, John Henry 199
Edwards, Jonathan 177
Edwards, Lanora 177
Edwards, Lon 177
Edwards, Lou 199
Edwards, Lydia 191
Edwards, Margaret (King) 199
Edwards, Marjorie (Dillard) 513
Edwards, Mark 177
Edwards, Mark Pomeroy "Brick" 199
Edwards, Martha (Ellisor) 199
Edwards, Martha "Mattie" Ellendor 198
Edwards, Marvin Gordon 199
Edwards, Mary Ann 448
Edwards, Mary Henrietta 199
Edwards, Morgan 191
Edwards, Nancy 191
Edwards, Otis 200
Edwards, Otis Alto 199-200
Edwards, Perry 200
Edwards, Perry Lemic 199
Edwards, Peter 448
Edwards, Rayford 199

- Edwards, Rhoda 191
 Edwards, Roy E. 192
 Edwards, Sarah 191
 Edwards, Thomas Meek 199
 Edwards, William 191, 513
 Edwards, Willis Monroe 198
 Egypt Community 260
 Eickenhorst, Lillie Mae 282
 Eissler, Rob 422
 Eklof, Mary (Goranson) 215
 Elder, Francis 346
 Elkins, Jane 498
 Elkins, Louisa Jane 183
 Elkins, Mahala 191
 Elledge, James M. 451
 Elledge, James McClain 451
 Ellen, Debbie 425
 Ellen, Fred 425
 Ellen, Frederick Herbert 420, 425
 Ellen, Gail 421
 Ellen, Gordon Howard 421, 425
 Ellen, Gordon Howard, Junior 425
 Ellen, Patsy Ruth 420
 Ellen, Rosa Louise (Childre) 420
 Ellen, Taylor 421
 Ellington Air Force Base 165
 Ellington, Sharon 253
 Elliot, Jessie Belle (Pryor) 245
 Elliot, Maude 245
 Elliott, Claude B. 245
 Ellis, Emma 191
 Ellis, Grady 296
 Ellis, Hazel (Hall) 224
 Ellis, Jimmy 415
 Ellison, Bessie M. 141
 Ellison, B. M. 142
 Ellison, Linda Lindsey 283
 Ellison, Linsey 281
 Ellison, Rachel 289-291, 293
 Ellisor, Evelyn Elizabeth (Honeycutt) 96
 Ellisor, John G. 198
 Ellisor, John George 287
 Ellisor, Martha E. 198
 Ellisor, Mary (Holeman) 198
 Ellisor, Mary Mahalia 287
 Ellisor, M. E. 142
 Ellis, Richard 30, 36, 38-39
 Ellis, Sherri 415
 Ellis, Susie 112
 Ellis, Terri 415
 Elmore, Colonel Henry M. 260
 Elmore, Inez (Barkley) 91, 94, 96, 100
 Elmore, Mary 483
 Elmore, Mrs. F. H. 93
 Elmwood Plantation 273
 Elzalde, Margaret 328
 Emmick Lumber Co. 68
 E. M. Oualline and Sons, sawmill 68
 English, Beryl 179
 English, Betty 179
 English Tory 267
 Enloe Cemetery 371
 Enlowe, Mr. 227
 Ennis, Cornelius 44
 Ennis, Gene 235
 Epperson, Margaret (Hill) 178
 Epperson, Mark 178
 Epperson's Ferry 178
 Epperson, Susan Malinda 178
 Erichson, Anna Belle "Annie" James 338-340, 342-343
 Erichson, Paul 338
 Erickson, Carolyn 398
 E. R. Oualline Lumber Co. 68
 Esperanza, community 432
 Esperanza Plantation 430
 letterhead 430
 Este, Hannah 34
 Estell, Lavena Mable 284
 Estrella Solitaria, flag 35
 Etheridge, O. 100
 Etheridge, O. E. 414
 Ethridge, Daniel 362
 Ethridge, Elizabeth Ann "Sissie" 362
 Ethridge, Elonzo 362
 Ethridge, Malicia 362
 Ethridge, Stephen Alonzo 362
 Ethridge, Stephen W. 359, 362
 Ethridge, Thomas 362
 Ethridge, William Daniel 362
 Eubanks, Christine (Wallace) 480
 Evangeline Baseball League 216
 Evans, Andrew 201
 Evans, Catherine 201
 Evans, Colette 201
 Evans, Courtney 201
 Evans, Harold C. 200
 Evans, Justin 201
 Evans, Larry 200
 Evans, Larry, Jr. 201
 Evans, Larry R. 224
 Evans, Makenna 201
 Evans, Mary Jane 503
 Evans, Mrs. Sam 93
 Evans, Sally (Murphy) 92, 94, 97, 201
 Evans, William 201
 Everest, H. H. 58
 Everett's Grocery 486
 Evergreen Cemetery 267
 Ewald, Ailene Marie 126
 E. W. & Wilson Carroll Co. 60

Index

Ezell, C. C. 262
Ezell, Ellen 264
Ezell, Minerva Ellen 262, 442
Ezell, Phoebe (Pheby) 498

F

Fair, Sidney 140
Fairview Cemetery 217
Fallon, Brenda 355
Falvey-Holland Clinic 76, 383
Falvey, Jerry C. 76
Falvey, Thomas E., M.D. 76
Fanlow, Jimmie 117
Fannin, Col. James W., Jr. 17, 37
Fannin County, Texas 14
Fanning, Capt. 19
Fannin, James 401
Faris, Charles 205-206
Faris, Farris families 201
Faris-Farris-Ferris-Pharis genealogy 205
Faris, Hezekiah 206
Faris, James W. 206
Faris, Jane 205
Faris, John 205
Faris, Mary 205
Faris, Mary (Sanders/Saunders) 206
Faris, Nancy 206
Faris, Polly 206
Faris, Richard 205-206
Faris, Sarah 206
Faris, Thomas 206
Faris, William 205-206
 deed 202
 War of 1812 papers 205
Farley, Elizabeth 444
Farren, Robert Dale 504
Farrington, William G. 70
Farris, Andrew Jackson 203-204
Farris, Autumn 204
Farris, Candyce 203
Farris Cemetery 205
Farris, Elizabeth (Gillaspie) 206
Farris, Elizabeth Noel 204
Farris, Emaline 311
Farris, Emmett Lester 202
Farris, George Washington "Red Wash" 202
Farris, Helyn (Hobbs) 206
Farris, Hezekiah 202, 205-206
Farris, Hezekiah Sanders/Saunders 206
Farris, John Kennerly 203
Farris, Mahalia (Kennerly) 203
Farris, Margaret J. 204
Farris, Mary Mahulda (Montgomery) 204, 311, 313
Farris, Polly 203-204
Farris, Richard 203

Farris, Robert Lee "Rich" 202, 204
Farris, Sarah Catherine 204
Farris, William 202-205
Farris, William Crane 203
Farris, William, family 312
Farris, William Leon 202, 206
Farris, William Richard 206
Faulkner, Clarence Hubert 227
Faulkner, H. M., M.D. 77
Faulkner, Joe 224, 473
Faulkner, Joseph William 227
Faulkner, Lillian Jane 227
Faulkner, Nolan Joseph 227
Faulkner, Ola Mae 227
Faulkner, Richard Theodore 227
Faulkner, Thomas Edwin 227
Felder, Henry 86
Felder, Robert 86
Felix A. Talley & Co., sawmill 58, 68
Felton, W. E. 509
Fendley, Dawn (Wilson) 92, 94-95
Fendley, Mrs. John 93
Fergus, Aiden 506
Fergus, Beryl Oliver 506
Fergus, Blythe Margaret 506
Fergus, Daniel Maas 506
Fergus, Karen (Ardath) 506
Fergus, Kathleen Lynn 506
Fergus, Kathryn Noel 506
Fergus, Preston 506
Fergus, Susan Anne 506
Ferguson, Bonnie 182
Ferguson, James K. 272
Ferguson, Mary Lee 140
Ferguson, Ross 110
Ferguson, William, sawmill 70
Fernland Historical Park 118
Fernland, Inc. 74, 118
 Arnold-Simonton House 118
 Crane Cabin 118
 Hulon House 118
 Jardine Cabin 118
Ferris. *See Faris, Farris.* 202
Fielding, Elizabeth 168
Fielding, Lois 168
Fielding, William 168
Field, Julia 177
Fileo, Thomas 87
Filibustering Expedition 313
Filipp, Agnes 453
film makers 74
Finkle, Gladys 361
Fink, William J. 377
Firestone, Juanita (Lumms) 206-207
Firestone, Levon 206-207

- First Baptist Church 326, 462
 First Baptist Church in Conroe 245
 First Baptist Church of Magnolia 470
 First Baptist Church of The Woodlands 206-207
 First Christian Church 271
 First Methodist Church 462
 First Missionary Baptist Church 86
 Fischer, Valma Dorrell 402
 Fisher, David 521
 Fisher farm 437
 Fisher, Rev. P. 90
 Fite, Laura Ellen 152
 Fitzer Lumber Co. 68
 Fitzgerald, Louise Elizabeth 377
 Fitzpatrick, Lilla Belle (Gray) 216
 Fitzsimmons, DeLois Alpha (Matthews) 307
 Five-Mile Cemetery 254
 Flag Acts (1875, 1933) 29
 flags
 Coahuila y Tejas 36
 Come-and-Take-It 37
 Jane Long 32
 Joanna Troutman 37
 Lone Star 32
 Scott 37
 Stewart 39
 Texas Lone Star 40
 Texas Navy 32
 Fleener, Cathryn Lee 427
 Fleener, Richard Thomas "Tom" 427
 Fletcher, Carol Lay 271
 Flood, Thomas 520
 flowers, Montgomery County
 blue bell 424
 Cherokee rose 424
 Flowers, Betty 161
 Flowers, Laura Ann 499
 Floyd, Sallie Roberta 483
 Fogg, J. W., survey 204
 Folks, A. M., blacksmith shop 491
 Follmer, W. J. 98-99
 Fooshe, George 174
 Fooshe, George W., Jr. 380
 Fooshe, Louvinda (Golding) 174
 Fooshe, Martha "Patsy" 174
 Ford, A. Davis 102
 Ford, Col. J. S. 192
 Ford, Col. "Rip" 187
 Ford, Kato 87
 Ford, Rachel Glyn 167, 429
 Ford's Lake Lumber Co. 68
 Ford, Virginia (Lindley) 420, 424
 Forrest, Mary Elizabeth 167
 Fort Hindman (Arkansas Post) 502
 Fort Parker Massacre 11
 Fort Rosecrans National Cemetery 518
 Fortson, Benjamin T. 290
 Fort Worth Golden Gloves 233
 Foster, Capt. 3
 Foster, Carrie 516
 Foster, Clarice (Upchurch) 91
 Foster, Dorek 133
 Foster, Ethel 314
 Foster, Ezekiel Survey 204
 plat map 203
 Foster, Floid 133
 Foster, James J. 17, 19
 Foster, Janis 133
 Foster Lumber Co. 57-58, 67-68, 76
 Foster, May Bell 133
 Foster, Mrs. C. E. 93
 Foster, Sue 117
 Fostoria Lumber Co. 463
 Fostoria, town 55-57, 58, 60-61, 67, 76, 83, 107-108, 216,
 336-337, 339, 342, 364, 367, 463-464
 Fowler and Dunn Mill 60
 Fowler, Annie Marie 378
 Fowler, Dick 378
 Fowler, Dick, Jr. 378
 Fowler, Frances Caroline 378
 Fowler, Hulin 505
 Fowler, Jackson 177
 Fowler, Nancy Allen 167
 Fowler, Ronald Lee 378
 Fowler, Sydney Judy 378
 Fowler, Sylvia Carolyn 378
 Fowlkes, Mrs. A. W. 93
 Fox, Beverly 179
 Fox, Eve Yvonne 455
 Fox, Samuel Henry 502
 Foxworth, Christina 328
 Frame, Benjamin A. 207
 Frame, Bunny 208
 Frame, Carol Jean 176, 208
 Frame, David viii, 208, 381
 Frame, David C. 176
 Frame, Elizabeth 207
 Frame, Elmer 175, 207-208
 Frame, Elmer C. 176
 Frame, Elmer Clayton 209
 Frame family 208
 Frame, Fannie (Pitman) 175
 Frame, John 207
 Frame, John M. 207
 Frame, John Wyle 207
 Frame, Joseph C. 207
 Frame, Lila (Cochran) 175
 Frame, Martha A. 207
 Frame, Mary A. 207
 Frame, Phoebe 207

Index

Frame, William 175
Frame, William E. 175, 208-209
Frame, William Earl 207
Frame, William J. 207
Frame, William M. 207
Francis, Judith 237
Francklow, Sarah Frances 229
Frank, Antonio 111
Frank, Lillie 484
Franklin, Amanda Caroline 456
Franklin, Dora Lee 380
Franklin, Horace 126
Franklin, Jeffery Scott 119
Franklin, John 253
Franklin, Lady Vanisa 119
Franklin, Nadine (Wommack) 480
Franklin, O. K. 189
Franklow, Ernestine 483
Franz, Barbara (Hawkins) 207
Frazier, Andrew Jackson 153
Frazier, Lee 266
Frazier, Louise (Daves) 197
Fred, Buelah 219
Freeman, B. 254
Freeman, Ellis 243
Freeman, Frank 125
Freeman, Jeanne (Kennedy) 100
Freeman, Leonard 150
Freeman, Parthena Ann 337
Freeman, W. A. 339
French, Louise (Mann) 120
Friar, Daniel Boone 296
Friend, Harriet 395
Friend, Susan 396
Friendship United Methodist Church 237
Frillou, Emily 367
Fristoe, June (Arnold) 168
Fristoe, Robert Edwin 168
Froelick, Minnie 177
Frost, Alice 391
Frost, H. M. 509
Froud, Al 336
Fry, Corean (Moore) (Sanford) 209, 324-325
Frymier, R. F. 99
Fry, Raymond Gilbert 210, 385
Fry, Virgil Orvil 210, 384
Fry, Virgil Orvil, Jr. 210, 385
Ft. Sam Houston 209
Fulcher, Darby Marie 119
Fulcher, James 206
Fuller, Daddy, sawmill 70
Fuller, Martha (Addison) 120
Fuller, [Mr.] 66
Fulmer, Deborrah "Debbie" 168
Fulmer, Jeff Baxter 168

Fulmer, Nancy Carol 168
Fulmore, Z. T. 406
Fulsom, Oscar F. 469
Fulton, Lodusky 253
Fulton, Maudie Faye 86
Fulton, Pheby 448
Fulton, Ransom 17, 22
Fulton, Robert 86
Fulton, William M. 448
Fulton, Willis 447, 448
Fultze, Earnest 217
Fultz, Ernest 216
Furgerson, E. A. 448

G

Gaddy, Marjorie Lynn 503
Gaine, Nias 443
Galatas, Ann 210
Galatas, Bob 211
Galatas, Grace 211
Galatas, Max 211
Galatas, Roger 146, 210-211
Galatas, Susan 211
Galbraith, George 17, 20-24, 408
Galloway, Sally 219
Galveston flood 523
Galveston hurricane-1900 105
Galveston Memorial Cemetery 261
Gamble, Sarah E. (Chambliss) 149
Gambrell, Reuben E., Jr. 193
Gandy, Bertha Ruth 219
Gandy family 262, 398
Gandy, Martha (Adams) vii, 94, 120-121
Gandy, Mrs. W. H. 93
Gandy, Sarah Grace 119
Gandy, William Harley vii, xiii, 13, 108, 406
Garcia, Emily Gray 217
Gardner, Daisy 277
Gardner, Jack 277
Gardner, Mr. 277
Garner, Ernest E. 230
Garner, Isaac 272
Garner, Leroy F. 452
Garner, Mahalah J. (Hamilton) 481
Garrett, Agnes Elizabeth 396
Garrett, Alexander Elton 430, 432
Garrett, Charles 15, 17, 20, 23, 400
Garrett, Charles, Jr. 396
Garrett, Charles, Sr. 396
Garrett, Dickerson 17, 23
Garrett, James E. (Jim) 236
Garrett, Mary Lucy (Spiller) 432
Garrett, Moses 356
Garrett, Natalie 236
Garrett, R. M. 87

- Garrison, Gus 99
 Garvin, Archie Edward "Ebbie" 481
 Gary, Barbara 117
 Gary, Elizabeth 431
 Gary, John W. 505
 Garza, Valerie (Gallimore) 94
 Gaston, Patricia "Trish" 415
 Gates, Mary Jane 345
 Gather, Ann 214
 Gatlin, Armilda Emaline (Mitchell) 310
 Gatling, Jesse Anderson 214
 Gay, Green 117
 Gay, Jerry 130
 Gayle, Fred 52
 Gayle, Gertrude 156
 Gayle, Gwendolyn 156
 Gayle, J. C. 438
 Gayle, Julie 194
 Gayle, William Julius 52
 Gay, Mrs. Thomas 256
 Gay, Stella 117
 Gazley, Thomas J. 30, 38
 G. B. Robinson and Brother, sawmill 69
 Geiselman, Elsie Louise 428
 Geiselman, Joseph Pierce 28
 General S. A. Roberts 294
 George, Fred Demsey 511
 George, James 445
 George, John E. 491
 George, Mr. and Mrs. D. A. 310
 George, Sarah Ann 186, 224, 473
 George, slave 475
 George Strake oil company 217
 Georgia militia 212
 Gerland, J. 57
 German POW Camp 129
 Gibbons, Nancy 211
 Gibbons, William 212
 Gibbons, William Fitz 211
 Gibdon, Alice 133
 Gibdon, Craford 133
 Gibdon, Jack 133
 Gibdon, James 133
 Gibson, Della 177
 Gibson, Elizabeth 380
 Gibson, Mollie E. 384
 Gibson, Nina 167
 Gibson, R. D. 515
 Gibson, Sarah Ann 335
 Gibson, Thomas Jefferson 177
 Gilbert, Mildred (Moore) 343
 Gilbert, W. M. 85
 Gilchrease, Maude 484
 Gilchrist, Josie 337
 Giles Bros. Lumber Co. 69
 Giles Lumber Co. 69
 Giles, Oscar, sawmill 69
 Gilfillian, Jesse James 367
 Gilford, Annie 86
 Gilford, Barbara 84
 Gillaspie, Elizabeth (Farris) 206
 Gillaspie, George G., Jr. 205-206
 Gillaspie, George G., Sr. 206
 Gillaspie, James 202, 205
 Gillaspie, Jane 262, 264
 Gillaspie, Lewis 206
 Gillaspie Lines (lineages) 201
 Gillaspie, Margaret 262, 264
 Gillaspie, William 264
 Gillaspie, Lewis 206
 Gillespie, Captain James 312
 Gillespie, Lieutenant Colonel James 291
 Gilliam, Camp 391
 Gillou, Michael 17, 22
 Gilmore, Annie Mae 259
 Gilmore family 445-446
 Gilmore, Joel 113
 Gilmore, John III 446
 Gilmore, Nancy 268
 Gilmore, Sarah 446
 Gilmore School 113
 Gilmore School Roster (1916-1917) 113
 Gilmore, Thomas 446
 Gilmore, William 17, 21
 Gindrup, Glen 326
 Gindrup, Jack 326
 Gindrup, Jimmy 326
 Gindrup, Laval 326
 Gindrup, "Val" 326
 Gindrup, Vivian 326
 Gindrup, Wanda Lee 326
 Gindrup's dairy 326
 Gipson, John 152
 Girdy, Isodore 141
 Gladstell Mill 221
 Glaspie, James 86
 Glass Menagerie 206
 Glenn, James 212
 Glenn, Joseph 212
 Glenn, Lucretia (Whitaker) 212, 345
 Glen Rose Baptist Church 281
 Glimp, Ardelia 153
 Glimp, Thomas 153
 G. L. Witherspoon Tie Mill, sawmill 69
 Gnohan & Co. 56, 69
 Goff, Henry 15, 17, 19
 Goines, Johnnie M. 328
 Goldblum, Jeff 74
 Golden, Allie (McCan) 288-289
 Golden, Doc 141

Index

- Golden, Eugene 288-289
Golding, Anthony F. 174-175
Golding, Elizabeth Helena 174
Golding, Helena (Cheatham) 174
Golding, Henry R. 175
Golding, Henry Richard 174
Golding, John Augustus 174
Golding, John Madison 174-175
Golding, Louvinda 174
Golding, Mary Alice 455
Golding, Mary Elizabeth 174
Golding, Nimrod 175
Golding, Nimrod C. 174
Golding, Ruben Griffin 174
Golding, Sarah Louvinda "Sallie" 174
Golding, Sumpter 174
Golding, Thomas 174,-175
Golding, Thomas D. 174
Goliad massacre 37
Gonzales, Betsy 153
Gonzales, Moses "Bebe" 503
Goode, Mary 94
Goodrich, B. B. 10, 17, 21-22
Goodrich, Elizabeth 433
Goodson, Ann Elizabeth 485, 498
Goodson, Arthur 212, 214, 468
Goodson, Austin 213, 368
Goodson, Civility (Rogerson) 214
Goodson, Clara 304
Goodson, Cora 213
Goodson, Doris 213, 215
Goodson, Edmund "Ed" 212
Goodson, Elizabeth "Betty"/"Patsy" 212
Goodson, Evelyn "Eva" 213
Goodson families 468
Goodson, Grandpa 305
Goodson, James 212
Goodson, James Marion 213, 3687
Goodson, Jerome 368
Goodson, Jerome "Bonie" 215
Goodson, Jerome "Roma" 416
Goodson, John 212
Goodson, John Henry 128, 213-215, 305, 368, 380
Goodson, Josephine "Aunt Joe" 213-214
Goodson, Lela (Rogerson) 128
Goodson, Malinda "Babe" (Piles/Pyles) 213, 215, 368, 416
Goodson, Margaret 214
Goodson, Marion 368
Goodson, Maudie Irene 214
Goodson, Nancy 128
Goodson, Nancy "Nance" 214
Goodson, Nannie V. "Nannie" 128, 213, 215
Goodson, Otter Austin "Art" 214
Goodson Prairie Cemetery 212
Goodson, Rhoda (Ward) 212, 214, 468
Goodson, Sammie 128, 213-214
Goodson, Sammie, Jr. 214
Goodson's place 416
Goodson, T. J. 52
Goodson, T. W. 59
Goodson, Vi 153
Goodson, William 213, 368, 416
Goodson, William Marion "Dick" 213-214
Goodson, William Walter 128, 212, 214, 368
Goodson, W. M. 128
Goodwin, Kenneth G. 327
Goodwin, Peggy Lynn (Smith) 263, 264, 413, 443
Goranson, Mary Elizabeth 215
Goranson, Olof William 215
Goranson, William Paul 215
Gordon, Robert, M.D. 77
Gordwin, Evie Ann (James) 251
Goree, Fannie (Brevard) 483
Goree, Langston 483
Goree, Langston James 483
Goree, Langston James, Jr. 483
Goree, Robert Breckenridge 483
Goree, Sue Willie 483
Goree, Thomas J. 520
Goss, Benjamin 364
Gould, George 50
Gould, Jay 50
Gowing, Tracy 358
Goynes, Leah (Wommack) (Stanley) 480
Grabein, C. 142
Grace, Clementine 346-347
Grace, Elizabeth 346
Grace, Mrs. John A. 346
Grace, Rosa 346
Graefenberg Medical Institute 168
Graff, Mr. 343
Graham, John, sawmill 69
Granbury, Colonel Hiram B. 96
Granbury's Texas Brigade
 6th Texas Infantry 96
 7th Texas Infantry 96
 10th Texas Infantry 96
 15th Texas Cavalry 96
 25th Texas Cavalry 96
Grand Lake Lumber Co. 69
Grand Lake Mills Co. 69
Grant, Cary 331
Grant, Olivia 331
Grant, Orel Alexander 456
Grant, Seth 331
Grant, W. F. 331
Grassiz, G. B., sawmill 69
Gray, Amanda Annie 499
Gray, Arrel Thomas 217
Gray, Clyde "Dolly" Thomas, Jr. 216-217

- Gray, Emma 364
 Gray, Ephraim 390
 Gray, George 366
 Gray, Harvey 218
 Gray, Joe, sawmill 69
 Gray, Leshi Ann 512
 Gray, Nancy Jo 455
 Gray, Pearl Annie 161, 218
 Gray, Pleasant 262, 264, 390
 Gray, Ray Dell 216
 Gray, Rebecca Clementine 309
 Gray, Sallie (Dampier) 217
 Gray, Thomas B. 260
 Gray, Thomas Jefferson 216
 Greaner, Rainey Dawn 119
 Great Depression 163, 220, 224, 307, 355, 388-389, 413, 467, 486, 512
 Great Northern (I&GN) Railroad 55
 Green, Alice M. 89
 Green, Charlene 230
 Green, Charlie 107
 Greene, Allie 136
 Greene, Charlotte 291
 Greene, Daniel 291
 Greene, Elizabeth Harriett 291
 Greene, Nancy 291
 Greene, Stacy 291
 Green, James 90, 107
 Green, John 69
 Green, Mary Ann 277
 Green, Reverend George 512, 520
 Green, Thomas Bruce 29
 Green, Thomas M. 91
 Green's Brigade 11
 Greenwood, Anna I. 355
 Greenwood, Anne 399
 Greenwood Cemetery 312
 Greenwood, Dr. Robert E., Jr. 391
 Greenwood family 10, 391, 397
 Greenwood family history 400
 Greenwood, Franklin 8, 10, 399
 Greenwood, Franklin Jarvis 311, 390-391, 397
 Greenwood, Georgia 86
 Greenwood, Henry Bailey 389-391, 397, 399
 Greenwood, Henry Bailey IV 391
 Greenwood, Joel 8, 311, 390-391, 397, 399-400
 Greenwood, John 397
 Greenwood journals 350
 Greenwood, Mary Jane 399
 Greenwood plantation 346, 350, 480
 Greenwood plantation journals 348
 Greenwood, Sarah 399
 Greenwood, Sister Emmaus 399
 Greenwood, William 391
 Gregg, Aubrey Eugene 218
 Gregg (Baseke), Bertha Texana 159-161, 218
 Gregg, Charles Morgan 218
 Gregg, Daniel 217
 Gregg, Eli 334
 Gregg, Elizabeth Ann 218
 Gregg, Hettie Elizabeth 217
 Gregg, Hiram John 217-218, 454
 Gregg, Hiram Quincy 218
 Gregg, Hiram 217
 Gregg, Jennie 217
 Gregg, John Gilbert 218
 Gregg, John Henry 218
 Gregg, Lavonia (Carlisle) 454
 Gregg, Lydia Ann 217
 Gregg, Rosie "Gurlie" 218
 Gregg, Sarah Lula 217, 454, 4565
 Gregg, Solomon Wesley 217
 Gregg, Susan Jessie 218
 Gregg, Will 161
 Gregg, Willie Tilmon 217-218
 Gregg, Willie Tilmon, Jr. 218
 Gregg, Willie Verdell 218
 Gregg, Winnie (Odell) 218
 Gregson, Amos 107
 Grey, Ephraim H. 18
 Grey, Mary 133
 Grey, Peter 133
 Griffin Abstract Company 209
 Griffin, Annie 87
 Griffin, Joanne (Donley) 503
 Griffin, Louise (Holland) 120
 Griffin Lumber Co. 60
 Griffin, Thomas G. 424
 Griffith, Anna 117
 Griffith, Banks 255-256, 257
 Griffith, Banks, Jr. 255
 Griffith, Jim 117
 Griffith, John 117
 Griffith, John Clark 255
 Griffith, Morrison E. 255-256
 Griffith, Noah 4
 Grigar, Melody (Farris) 206
 Grigsby, Dr. 354
 Grigsby, Margaret Crimea 354-355
 Grimes, Chief Justice Jesse 5
 Grimes County 14, 29
 Grimes, Jesse 7, 10-11, 15, 17-18, 24-25, 271, 400, 404, 408
 Grimes Prairie 8, 12-13
 Grimes, Rufus 11
 Grisby, John R. 140
 Groce, Bertie Marie 219-220
 Groce, Bertie 110
 Groce, Beth 109
 Groce, Charles Turner Bonny 219
 Groce, Gebherd 219

Index

Groce, George Washington 219
Groce, James Theodore 219
Groce, Jared 17, 20, 35
Groce, Jared Ellison 404
Groce, Joe Lee 219, 461
Groce, Johnnie 109
Groce, John "Sonny" 220
Groce, John Wilferd 219
Groce, Joseph Pelly 219-220, 460
Groce, Joseph Pelly, family 461
Groce, Joseph Winfield 219
Groce, Mary Elizabeth 219
Groce, Myrtle Melvina 219
Groce, Nena 110
Groce's landing 35
Groce's plantation 3, 401
Groce, Tobiatha Ellen 219
Groceville Baptist Church 220
Groceville, community 220
Groce, William 219
Groce, William Andrew 219
Groce, William Lonzo 219
Groesbeeck, Abraham 44
Grogan-Cochran Lumber Co. 58-59, 67, 69, 221
Grogan, Estell 58
Grogan, Fannie 221
Grogan, George 58, 67, 221
Grogan, Gladys 58
Grogan, Gordon 221
Grogan, Henry 221
Grogan, H. N. 59
Grogan, J. G., Sr. 462
Grogan, John 67, 221
Grogan, Laura 178, 221, 462
Grogan Manufacturing Co. 58, 69, 221
Grogan, Mary 221
Grogan, Nancy Lewis 178, 221
Grogan, Richard W., sawmill 67
Grogan, Richard Wilborn 180, 221
Grogan, Will 58
Grogan, William 221
Grogan, William David 91
Grogan, W. R. 67
Grow, Galusha A. 46
Grubbs, Ila Mae "Tootsie" (Wommack) 480
Gumbold, Elizabeth 505
Gundy, Lois 319
Gunter, Ada 223
Gunter, Alton 223
Gunter, Betty Jean 224
Gunter, Bonard 222
Günter, Cora (Edwards) 199
Gunter, Doris LaVerne 224
Gunter, Elizabeth Lee 224
Gunter, Emma Lou 223

Gunter, Fair 221
Gunter family 222
Gunter, Faye 224
Gunter, Francis M. 223
Gunter, Francis Marion 221-223
Gunter, George Jesse 223
Gunter, George Jessie 222
Gunter, Grant Taylor 503
Gunter, Griffin Hix 223
Günter, Henry 199
Gunter, Henry Bonard 222
Gunter, Ida Ella Viola 223
Gunter, James Jacob 223
Gunter, James J. "Jim" 223
Gunter, James J., Jr. 223
Gunter, Jasper 224
Gunter, Jeter Benjamin 222
Gunter, Jeweldean 224
Gunter, Johnie James 223
Gunter, Joshua, Jr. 221
Gunter, Lena Mae 224
Gunter, Margie Fay 224
Gunter, Marion "Butch" 224
Gunter, Marion Jasper 222
Gunter, Martha 221
Gunter, Mattie Ada 223
Gunter, Michelle 503
Gunter, Mildred Pruitt 223
Gunter, M. J. 223
Gunter, Pearl Allis 223
Gunter, Robert 224
Gunter, Rosemary 224
Gunter, Sarah Michelle 503
Gunter, Sidney Labourme 224
Gunter, Susan Elizabeth 222
Gunter, Texas Eva 222
Gunter, Thelma 223
Gunter, Thomas Robert 223
Gunter, Thomas Robert, Jr. 223
Gunter, Thomas Wiley 224
Gunter, Thula Beatrice 223
Gunter, Walter Jeter "Watt" 224
Gunter, William Riley 222
Gwyn, Martha Charlotte 125

H

Hackbarth, Loretta Ann 170
Hackney, Tom L., sawmill 70
Haden, Sarah Lee 484
Hahn family. 154
Hahn, Stephen William 153
Hailey, Edwin B., M.D. 76
Hailey, Judi L. (Matthews) (Morgan) 307
Hair, James 367
Halbouty, Michael T. 209

- Haldeman, Elvira 154
 Haldeman, Erasmus (E. E.) 154
 Haldeman, John 154
 Hales, Edward J. 364
 Hall, Ann (Anderson) 483
 Hall, Annie Sadie 227
 Hall, Barberey Elizabeth 224, 473
 Hall, Benjamin Franklin "Frank" 224, 227, 473
 Hall, Bertie Beatrice 227
 Hall, Betty Pearl 227
 Hall, Bob 224
 Hall, Bolling 481
 Hall, Calvin Coke 227, 473-474
 Hall, Emily Ethel 227
 Hall, Emma Elizabeth 227
 Hall, Esther Catherine 224, 227, 473
 Hall, Frank 473
 Hall, Gladys Edna 227
 Hall, Grover Elmore 227
 Hall, Harry Raymond 227
 Hall, James 17, 19, 423, 473
 Hall, James Henry 182, 186, 224, 473
 Hall, James Marion 186, 224, 227, 473
 Hall, James Marion, Jr. 224
 Hall, Job Henry 224, 227, 473
 Hall, John 182, 224
 Hall, John Calvin 224
 Hall, John Green 186, 224, 473
 Hall, Joseph Henry 227
 Hall, Josephine Elizabeth "Josie" 224
 Hall, Judge James 20, 22, 410
 Hall, LaShun 251
 Hall, Leon Paxton 227
 Hall, Lucinda 365
 Hall, Luther Dean 227
 Hall, Luther Edmond 227
 Hall, Maria 483
 Hall, Martha Ellen "Mattie" 224, 227, 473
 Hall, Mary Wilkie "Polly" 481
 Hall, Mattie 182, 473-474
 Hall, Maude 227
 Hall, Maybelle 227
 Hall, Mildred Louise 227
 Hall, Naomi Missouri 224, 227, 473
 Hallock, Robert F. 120
 Halloway, Sam 337
 Hall, Ruth 184, 186, 224, 473
 Hall, Sarah Jane "Sally" 224, 227, 473-474
 Hall, Theodocia Vandaaily 224, 227, 473
 Hall, Verna Lucille 227
 Hall, Wilburn Gibbs 227
 Hall, Willie Frank 227
 Hall, Ruby Lois 227
 Haltam's Switch 46
 Ham, Irvin 363
 Ham, Joy 314
 Ham, Stella 359, 363
 Hamilton, Barbara viii, xiv, 130
 Hamilton, Berta 96
 Hamilton, John 261, 434
 Hamilton, John Thomas 261
 Hamilton, R. 87
 Hamlin City Cemetery 501
 Hammett, Montrose 253
 Hammond, Mr. 437
 Hammond, Wanda Opal (Ware) 438-439, 441
 Hampton, Eli Michael (Yack) 364
 Hampton, Mary Elizabeth Clark 269
 Hampton's place 336
 Hampton, Thomas Monroe 269
 Hampton, Tom 338
 Hanna, Clarence 266
 Hanna, Julian Alexander 266
 Hanover, Hiram 75
 Hansen, Boots 302
 Harber, Barbara 93
 Harbour, Lois (Brummet) 255
 Harding, Bird 521
 Harding, Christopher A. S. 228
 Harding, David Emery 228
 Harding, Harriet E. "Carey" 227
 Harding, John Harvey 227-228
 Harding, John W. 227
 Harding, J. W. 228
 Harding, Lillie Mae (Mitchell) 229
 Harding, Mary Eleanor 228
 Harding, Nancy E. 228
 Harding, Samuel Slocum 227, 228, 229
 Harding, Sarah Belle 228
 Harding, Thomas H. 310, 415, 417
 Harding, Thomas Henry 229
 Harding, William Dudley 228
 Hardin, John Wesley 149
 Hardin, Rusty 211
 Hardin, Wm., survey 434
 Hardy, Sadie Emily 224, 473
 Hardy, Sarah 149
 Hardy, Willie 153
 Hargis, Naomi 141
 Hargrave, James 176
 Hargrave, Tommy 176
 Hargrave, Tom R. 176
 Hargrove, Dr. and Mrs. 429
 Hargrove, Harry 69
 Harker, Michael Brian 504
 Harlow, Martha 205
 Harman, Betty 230
 Harman, Bobby Ray 230
 Harman, Cecil Davis 230
 Harman, Charlie Hulon 230

Index

- Harman, Drew 230
Harman, Ethel Lorene 230
Harman, Eva Christine 230
Harman, Fanny May 230
Harman, Fanny (Pryor) 229
Harman, Godfrey 230
Harman, Harold Milton "Jake" 230
Harman, Hattie 230
Harman, Henry Olie 230
Harman, Hughie Marshall 230
Harman, Jacob Wade Burt 229
Harman, Jake 230
Harman, James Lois 230
Harman, James North Preston 229
Harman, Jewel Merab 230
Harman, Jobe Iva Frank 229
Harman, John Godfrey Pierce 229
Harman, John Hellums Hampton 230
Harman, Jonathan 230
Harman, Jonathan Charles 230
Harman, Jonathan Dallas Polk 229
Harman, Julia Meriabe 229
Harman, Mattie 230
Harman, Nathaniel 229, 230
Harman, Raymond Bonaparte "Bony" 230
Harman, Reuben 230
Harman, Samuel Dallas 229
Harman, Sarah Frances (Francklow) 229
Harman, Sarah Lee 230
Harman, Sophie 230
Harman, Thomas Earl 230
Harman, Thomas Edward 230
Harman, Verona Paralee 230
Harman, Wade Calvin 230
Harman, Wayne Eugene 230
Harman, William Nathaniel 229
Harman, "Will Nat" 230
Harper, Frances (Payton) 96
Harrell, F. 60
Harrell, Frank A. 55
Harrell, Joe 88
Harrell, John O., sawmill 69
Harrell, Mary Elizabeth 192
Harris, Andrew Jackson "Jack" 230, 270
Harris, Annie Belle 140
Harris, Arthur 86
Harris, Bobbie "Robbie" 270
Harrisburg committee 36
Harris County, Texas 14
Harris Creek church 521
Harris, David Crocket 230
Harris, David Lee Solomon 230
Harris, Effie Evelyn 232
Harris, Eliza "Lida" Jane (Tucker) 270
Harris, Eunice Estelle 270
Harris, Florence 270
Harris, Frances 232-233
Harris, Gladys 233
Harris, Gladys (Murray) 232
Harris, Helen 232
Harris family 233
Harris, Henry, Jr. 232-234
Harris, Henry, Sr. 233
Harris, Henry W. 453
Harris, H. H. 90
Harris home place 232
Harris, Jack Seymour 270
Harris, Jean (Groce) 233-234
Harris, Jim 232-233
Harris, John Manly 232
Harris, John T. 270
Harris, John Wesley 230-232, 270
Harris, Livina Jane 230
Harris, Lottie Florence 232, 270
Harris, Manley Allen 270
Harris, Margaret "Maggie" 232
Harris, Martha Helen 232
Harris, Mary Ann 230
Harris, Maudesta 84
Harris, Mollie 174
Harris, Morgan Ashby "Tootsie" 270
Harris, Mrs. William P. 31
Harris, Ove Wooten "Tobe" 232
Harris, Patsy 232-233
Harris, Peter Coffee 482
Harris, Roy 107, 232-233, 313
Harris, Sandra 110, 221, 462
Harris, Sarah Anne 483
Harris, Sibbie Ella 230
Harris, Wesley Daniels 232
Harris, William Henry 232
Harris, Wynne 232, 233
Harrison, Almira 396
Harrison, Bertha 160
Harrison, DeWitt Clinton 396
Harrison, Jack S., sawmill 69
Harrison, Jacob 396
Harrison, John 396
Harrison, Jonas 396-398, 400
Harrison, Margaret 396
Harrison, Martha Frances 481
Harrison, Miles Wells 160
Harrison, Thomas Jefferson 396
Harrison, Wiley 17, 23
Harrison, William Henry 396
Harrol and Company, sawmill 69
Harrowing, Frank T. 91
Harrowing, Mary 97, 102-103
Hart Addison Collection 423
Harthorn, Amanda 170

- Hart, Rowena 56
 Hart, Patrick 272
 Hart, Thomas B. 182
 Harvard, Arthur 374
 Harvell, Rev. James C. 156
 Harvey, Henry 141
 Harvey, Mildred 92
 Haste, Lillie Mae 448
 Haste, Maureen 448
 Hastings, Ann B. 167
 Hatcher, Billy Wayne 160-161
 Hatcher, Clarence Frank 161
 Hatcher, Doris (Dennard) 160
 Hatcher, Frank 160
 Hatcher, Linda Ann 161
 Hatcher, Linda K. 160
 Hatton, John A. 355
 Hatton, Joshua Price 355
 Hatton, Samuel Morgan 355
 Hauke, Elyssa Lynne 242
 Hauke, Gary Ray 242
 Hauke, Larry 242
 Hauke, Sherry 242
 Hauke, Wanda 242
 Havard, Kenneth B. 412
 Hawkins, Charles 31
 Hawkins, John Lionell 207
 Hawkins, Roberta 483
 Hawpt, Col. 477
 Hawthorne, Mildred (Wallace) 480
 Hayden, Chris 455
 Hayden, Rosie "Rose" Mae 454-456
 Hayden's place 336
 Hayden, Turner 251
 Hayes, Elouise Elizabeth 367
 Hayes, William 451
 Haynes Chapel Baptist Church 90
 Haynes Chapel Cemetery 381
 Haynes Chapel Community 381
 Haynes, Ed 86
 Haynes, Jake 365
 Haynes, Jim 88
 Haynie, Ira Edwin 481
 Hays, Colonel J. C. 292, 294
 Heard, Imogene 140
 Heards Prairie-Petteway Cemetery 253
 Hearne, Alton 112
 Hearne, Dalton 112
 Hearne, Elizabeth Ann (Boone) (Moore) 341
 Hearne, Henry L. 343
 Hearne, Ruby 112
 Hearn, Martha D. "Sissy" Lindsey 277-278, 281
 Heaton, Anna Louisa (Baker) 157
 Heaton, Annie Christina 156
 Heaton, Jasper Newton 156
 Heaton, Jasper Stanley 156
 Heaton, John Burl 156
 Heaton, John David 156
 Heaton, John Henry 156
 Heaton, Lila 156
 Heaton, Louisa Canzadie 156
 Heaton, Nancy Christina (Holland) 156-157
 Heaton, Rosa Lillian 156
 Heaton, Velma Ruth 156
 Hebert, Ray, M.D. 77
 Hebert-Semands Lumber Co. 69
 Heflin, M. D. 52
 Heidler, Wilora 193
 Heilman, Fern 189
 Heilman, Joe 189
 Heitt, Edna Elizabeth (Matthews) 305
 Hejtmancik, James Fielding 168
 Hejtmancik, James "Jim" Harold 168
 Hejtmancik, Lois Elizabeth 168
 Hejtmancik, Lois Geraldine 168
 Hejtmancik, Margaret Elizabeth 168
 Hejtmancik, Margie Sue 168
 Hejtmancik, Sue 168
 Hellum, Guy 52
 Hemphill, A. 17, 25
 Hemphill, C. M. 75
 Hemphill, Emily Jane 456
 Hemphill, James K. 453
 Hemphill, John 75
 Hemphill, Mary Ann Ellen (Ashmore) 453, 456
 Hemstreet, Verna Belle 519
 Henbals, Elizabeth Gumbold 505
 Henderson, Debbie 235
 Henderson, Deborah Lynn 234
 Henderson, Ed 234-235
 Henderson, John 468
 Henderson, Kenneth Charles 234
 Henderson, Leslie Kay 234
 Henderson, Michael Adam 236
 Henderson, Sherry Pridemore 234-236, 464
 Hendon, I. M. 87
 Hendrix, Alice 519
 Hendrix, Cora 518
 Hendrix, Daphne 519
 Hendrix, Donna W. 518
 Hendrix, Elmer Guy 518
 Hendrix, James Vernon 518
 Hendrix, Jessie Alice (Wright) 509, 523
 Hendrix, Laura Daphne 518
 Hendrix, Murrell West 509, 512, 518
 Hendrix, Murrell William, Jr. 518
 Henry, Brett Crockett 238
 Henry, Carolyn 236
 Henry, Ezekiel, Sr. 236
 Henry, James Norman 237

Index

- Henry, J. C. 238
Henry, Jesse Crockett "J. C.", Jr. 237
Henry, Jesse Crockett, Sr. 237
Henry, Jessie Mae 236
Henry, Joanna (Armstrong) 238
Henry, John 237
Henry, John Porter 237
Henry, Judy (Wood) 237-238
Henry, Katie 238
Henry, Larry 236
Henry, Lillian Renee 238
Henry, Martha (Crowder) 237
Henry, Myrtis 178
Henry, Patrick Clay 237
Henry, Patsy 474
Henry, Roger Dale 238
Henry, Ryan 238
Henry, Samuel 236
Henry, Samuel, Sr. 237
Henry, Sharon 236
Henry, Tammie Mae 238
Henry, William 237
Henson, Bernice 474
Henson, Elisabeth Greenwood 399
Henson family 446
Henson, Flora 227, 473
Henson, Georgia Bernice 227
Henson, Joseph 445
Henson, William 445
Hereford, Bane 244
Hereford, Bill 238
Hereford, Bobbie 240
Hereford, Bobbie (Vaught) 238, 241-242
Hereford, British family 240
Hereford, Carolyn Anne "Carrie" 238
Hereford, Charles Lee 239-240, 245
Hereford, Charles R. xiv, 162, 238, 241
Hereford, Charles Ray 239, 245
Hereford, Charles William "Will" 238
Hereford, Cindy 244
Hereford, Claudia Myrl (Savage) 239
Hereford Companies 238
Hereford, C. R. 242
Hereford, Dolores 243
Hereford family reunion 240
Hereford, Gerrie Lyn 239, 241
Hereford, Harden Staples, Jr. 245
Hereford, Hardin Staples 244
Hereford, James N. 245
Hereford, John L. 240
Hereford, Larry Duane 240, 242
Hereford, Larry Ellis 242
Hereford, Lee 238
Hereford, Lori Renee 240
Hereford, Mary 246
Hereford, Mary Ann 243
Hereford, Mary Cora (Brown) 245
Hereford, Maurice de 245
Hereford, Odis Gerrie "Bill" 244
Hereford, Raymond Duane "Bane" 243, 245
Hereford, Robert L. "Bob" 239
Hereford, Sanford Raymond 162, 239, 241, 243-244
Hereford, S. R. 243
Hereford, S. R. "Ray" 245
Hereford, Suann L. 95, 240
Hereford, Sue (Morgenroth) 94, 240
Hereford, Timothy Luke 242
Hereford, Van B., Jr. 246
Hereford, Van Buren "Kelly" 245-246
Herefordshire 245
Heritage Museum 186, 221, 240, 308, 462
Herndon, Cumey 459
Herndon, Mendie I. 327
Herndon, Sara E. 172
Herold, Ernestine 100
Herron, Jeffie 196
Hess, Lewis 182
Hester, David 295
Hett, Karen (McCann) viii, xiv, 275, 334, 346, 497, 499
Hewitt, Carolyn Jean 459
Hewitt, James Ray 459
Hewitt, James Reid 459
Hewitt, Oscar 459
Hewitt, Oscar Wayne 459
HE&WT Railroad 122
H. G. Bohlssen Lumber Co. 69
Hickman, V. T. 88
Hickory Grove Cemetery 262, 444
Hicks, Carol 137, 138
Hicks, Henry 470
Hicks, Mary Emma (Weaver) 470
Hickson, Clara Louisa 187
Hickson, William 187
Hicks, Paul, M.D. 77
Hicks, Robbie 363
Hicks, Rufus 177
Hicks, W. B. 177
High, Cole 297
High, Craig 297
High, Eric 297
High, Jeana 297
High, Matthew 297
High, Morris 297
High, Ross 297
High, Ryan 297
Hightower, Henry 476
Hightower, Jennifer Ruth 476
Hightower, Jesse 359
Hightower, Judge 124
Hightower, [Mr.] 358

- Hightower, W. H. 88
 Hilburn, Frances Ann 463
 Hill, Angie 355
 Hill, Asa 452
 Hill, Colonel John 483
 Hill, Dennis 86
 Hill, Eliza 483
 Hill, Ella (Wood) 483
 Hillery, Thomas 380
 Hill, Frank Webb 452
 Hill, Fredrick L. 91
 Hill, George Alfred 452
 Hill, Homer Barksdale 452
 Hill, James L. 452
 Hill, James Monroe 452
 Hill, John William 452
 Hill, Leon W. 100
 Hill, Lizzie (Campbell) 483
 Hill, Lucy Alexander 452
 Hill, Mary Elizabeth 452
 Hill, Mary Louise 483
 Hill, Nola 452
 Hill, Reverend M. 85
 Hill, Robert Lewis 483
 Hill, Robert Willis 483
 Hill, Romie 88
 Hill, Sarah Josephine 483
 Hillegeist, Annie Helena 155
 Hinchcliffe Addition 246
 Hinchcliffe, B. E. "Bert" 246
 Hindman, General Thomas C. 500
 Hinojosa, Rudy 247
 Hinojosa, Ruth Virginia (Lindsey) (Drake) 246
 Hinson family 446
 Hinson (Henson), Philip 397
 Hinson, Mildred (Hillard) 96
 Historicade 462
 Hixson, Mark Kennard 483
 Hobbs, J. W. 56, 67
 Hobbs, Margaret Ann 327
 Hobbs, Mr. 170
 Hobson, J. W. 174
 Hodge, Ida Mae 109
 Hodges, Dennis James 503
 Hodges, Emera E. 328
 Hodges, Emily Anne 503
 Hodges, Jackie 328
 Hodges, Jacob Mickler 516
 Hodges, James Leslie 503
 Hodges, James R. 328
 Hodges, Jamie Denise 503
 Hodges, Jimmy 328
 Hodges, Lindsey (Shelton) 515-516
 Hodges, Lois Ann 328
 Hodges, Margaret Denise 503
 Hodges, Mary Ann (Rutherford) 516
 Hodges, Megan Leigh 503
 Hodges, Roy E. 328
 Hodges, William D. 328
 Hofeditz, Lori 462
 Hoffman, Frieda 369
 Hoffman, Lucy 189
 Hoffman, Mollie (or Millie) 189
 Hoke, John M. 100
 Holcombe, Evelyn 224
 Holdbrook, Grace Marie 200
 Holden, Mary A. (Mollie) 336-337
 Holder, Henrietta Edwards 199
 Holder, John 152
 Holder, Latimer 199
 Holeman, Mary 287
 Holladay, Caroline 93
 Holland, A. E. 248
 Holland, Benjamin 248, 393, 474
 slave transfer 249
 Holland, E. A. 140
 Holland, Emma 142
 Holland, Frances 398
 Holland, Gerald 429
 Holland, Jeremy 370
 Holland, [Mr.] 248
 Holland, Margaret (Spiller) 248, 393, 474
 Holland, Tobe 140
 Holland, William, M.D. 76
 Holland, W. P. 475
 Hollingshead, John 478
 Hollingsworth, Jackson Joshua "J. J." 253
 Hollis, Kensey Lee 443
 Hollis, Susan Jane 443
 Holloman, Judith 478
 Holloway, Dr. Shannon 198
 Hollywood Cemetery 255
 Holman, Mary 521
 Holmes, Eugene 86
 Holmes, Janice Elaine (Riley) 371
 Holt, Lillie Burta 237
 Holtzclaw, Evnard 344
 Holtzclaw, James 343
 Holy Cross Cemetery 303
 Honea Lumber Co. 69
 Honea, Warren 448
 Hood's Texas Brigade 353, 484
 Hood, William 295
 Hooker, William 448
 Hooks, Narcissa Ann 483
 Hooper, Guy 178
 Hooper, W. N., M.D. 76, 255
 Hooten, Amanda ElDora 314
 Hooten, John Echols 314
 Hope, Mary Belle 254

Index

- Hopkins, Allene Marie 414
Hopkins, Lucille 454, 456
Hopkins, Sarah 205, 206
Hopkins, Sarah Willis 481
Hopson, Rueben Hood 364
Horan, Catherine 427
Hornby, Mr. 105
Horner, Elizabeth "Liddy" 190
Horn, Sarah Ann 479
Horsford, Nat 117
Horton descendants 478
Horton, Matilda C. 477
Horton, Sam Houston 477
Horton, Thomas J. 477
Horton, William 477
Hoskins, Willie 88
Hostetter family cemetery 250-251
Hostetter farm 251
Hostetter, Francis 250
Hostetter, Hannah Caroline 250-251
Hostetter, Isaac 250
Hostetter, John 250-251
Hostetter, Maria 251
Hostetter, Martha Jane 251
Hostetter, Paulina 251
Hotel Conroe 491
Hough, Alson 365
Hough, Isobelle (Isobel) (Diar) 361, 365
Hough, Nell Pearl 365
Houk, Daniel 395
Houk, John 395-396
Houk, Moses 395
Houk, Samuel 395
Houk, Samuel C. 396
Houk, William Jackson 395
House, Edward M. 50
House, Jamie Christine 507
House, T. W. 213
Houston, Abner Moore 498-499
Houston & Great Northern Railroad 144, 502
Houston, Annie 492
Houston, Araminty 499
Houston Colony 240
Houston East & West Texas (HE&WT) Railway 55, 105
Houston, Frederick Ezell 498
Houston, Frederick Lear 499
Houston, General Sam 380
Houston, Hugh Hoy 499
Houston, Iantha Narcisia (Lewis) 499
Houston, James 499
Houston, James Nance 499
Houston & Liggett 69
Houston, Narcissa Ann 123
Houston, Narcissa (Wooldridge) 492
Houston, Phebe Ann 499
Houston, President Sam 6
Houston, Ruth Ann 136
Houston, Sam 17, 20, 24, 29, 259, 311, 401, 407, 446, 456
Houston, Samuel Dunn Wooldridge 499
Houston, Susan Alice 499
Houston & Texas Central 47, 63
Houston, Virginia H. (Taylor) 10
Houston, Willie 499
Howard, Andie 267
Howard, Cliff 267
Howard, Debbie 267
Howard, J. D. 358
Howard, Lil 165
Howard Lumber Co. 69
Howard, Matt 165
Howard, Milton 61
Howard, Paul 267
Howard, Royce 267
Howell, Ima (Blackshear) 96
Howell, Roxie Ann 459
Howe, Mary (Dunlap) 354
Hoy, Elizabeth 498
Hoy, Thomas W. 286, 491, 498-499, 502
H. P. Coleman Lumber Co. 69
Hubert, Mathew 17, 19, 21
Hubert, [Mr.] 401
Hub Lumber Co. 69
Hudnell, Frankie 163
Hudnell, George 163
Hudson, M. Earl 429
Hudson, Henderson C. 75
Hufsmith Lumber and Manufacturing Co. 69
Huggins, Mary 371
Hughes, Jo Beth 503
Hughes, Linda 136
Hulett City Cemetery 492
Hull, Eddie Purifoy 170
Hull, Preacher 170
Hulon House 118
Hulon N. Anderson 461
Humble Oil Company 73, 211
Humble Oil & Refining Company 241
Hume, Charles F. 353
Humphrey, Daphne L. 184
Hunter, Betsy 137
Hunter, Clarence 88
Hunter, Cynthia 88
Hunter, Margaret E. 483
Hunter, Mattie (Edwards) 199
Hunter, Vesta 152
Hunter, William Markham 198
Huntsville First Baptist Church 292
Huntsville State Prison 77, 149
Hunziker, Christina E. 154
Hurst, Elizabeth B. 481

- Hurst, William, M.D. 77
 Hurt, Claude 448
 Hurt, Moody 448
 Huston, Teresa A. 419
 Hutches, Barbara Lee 504
 Hutches, Edward Flint 504
 Hutches, Helen Constance 504
 Hutcheson, J. C. 335
 Hutches, Robert Edward 504
 Hutchings, A. D. 374
 Hutchins, Edith Irene 320
 Hutchins, Elizabeth 457
 Hutchinson, W. C. 380
 Hutchins, W. J. 44
 Huth, Louis 451
 Hyatt, F. A. 49
 Hyman, Christine 356, 358
 Hymen brothers 60
- I**
- I&GN Railway 50, 209
 Ike, slave 475
 Indians
 Bidai 313
 Bidai Indian Trail 13
 Caddo 293, 396
 Caddo Gap 170
 Cherokee 267, 478
 Cherokee Trader's Path 395
 Cherokee Wars 149, 402
 Choctaw Indian treaty 397, 399
 Creek 254, 267
 Indian campaigns 261
 Indian girl 189
 Indian raiders 192
 Indian raids 10, 519
 Indian Territory 230, 270
 Indian treaty 293
 Indian word 276
 Karankawa 161
 Lipans 293
 Osage 396
 Quapas 293
 Tawacanoes 293
 Turkey Creek Indian Battle 189
 Wacoos 293
 industry
 Early Montgomery County 43
 tobacco 143-144
 Inglet, Andrew Hightower 223
 Inglet, Billie Joe 223
 Inglet, Jerry Allie 223
 Inglet, Marion S. 223
 Inglet, Sallie 223
 Inglet, Samuel James 223
 Inglet, Samuel James, Jr. 223
 Inglet, Sara Dee 223
 Inglet, Sidney 223
 Inglet, Thomas Erwin 223
 Ingram, Ivon M. 367
 Ingrum, W. F., M.D. 76
Intermountain Globe 492
 International & Great Northern Railway 52, 63
 inventions
 Automatic Film Mover 157
 Barnes Chart of 8 Wonderful Inventions 158
 Hot Box Cooler and Oiler 157
 inventor
 Ned Eastman Barnes 157-158
 IOOF
 Lodge Alfred Nobel 215
 Ireland, Perry 429
 Irene, Martina 371
 Irion, Hon. R. A. 24
 Irion, Rebecca H. 255
 Irons, Edward 165
 Irons, Elisha 165
 Irvine, Betty 143
 Irvine, Elizabeth Catherine 427, 432
 Irvine, Peter B. 356
 Irwin and Campbell Co., sawmill 69
 Irwin, Newton Cannon 251
 Isaacs, Abraham 431
 Ivancevich, Margaret "Pegi" (Karsner) 136
 Iverson, Tobias "Tobe" 476
 Ives Lumber Co. 60, 69
 Ivey, Alyse 457, 458
 Ivy, George J. 326
 Ivy, Joe Dan 326
- J**
- Jack, Patrick 36
 Jack, Patrick C. 75
 Jackson, Bradford 179
 Jackson, Christopher 4
 Jackson, Colonel James 267
 Jackson, Cynthia C. 152
 Jackson, Juanita 140
 Jackson, Mildred (Rabon) 120
 Jackson, Oreatha 84
 Jackson, Sharon Lynn 179
 Jacobson, Rosa "Rose" (Fraser) 136
 J. A. Daniel Lumber Co. 69
 Jake's Barber Shop 326
 Jamail, Carolyn 92
 James, Anna Belle 339
 James, Arminta Lee "Mittie" 470
 James, Artie 252
 James, Carroll 88, 251-252
 James, Carson Bates 253

Index

- James, Clara 178
James, Eddie 381
James, Ella Josephine (Pilgreen) 338-339, 342
James, Evie 252
James family 251
James, George Washington 252
James, Gilbert Randolph 339, 342
James, James 252
James, James R. 342
James, Jan 252
James, Jessie 88
James, J. J. 87
James, Joe 86-87
James, Joe J. 89
James, John Caller 483
James, John F. 339
James, John Franklin 339, 342
James, John Randolph 337, 339, 342-344
James, John Thomas 252, 253
James, John Wesley 253
James, Lu 252
James, Lucy Ann 252
James, Mable Josephine 339
James, Polly 313
James, Sarah Ann 253
James, Victoria Elizabeth 253
James, Viola 251
James, William "Billy" 252
James, William Henry 252
James, William Lee 339, 342
James, W. W. 339
Jamison, Ben 17
Jane Long Flag 32
Janowski, Verna Mae 230
Japan Lumber Co. 60, 69
J. A. Parker Lumber Co. 69
Jardine Cabin 118
Jardon, Millie 110
Jarrell, Sharon 172, 174, 437
Jarrell, William E. 437
Jarrell, William Ray 173
Jeffcoat, Lottie Mae 463
Jefferson, Artie Ruth "Pee Wee" 251
Jefferson, Carroll Lionel 251
Jefferson, Janet Lynn 251
Jefferson, Rev. Enoch 139
Jeffries, Holley Mae 510
Jeffries, Reverend Dr. Louis 87
Jenkins, Agnes 290
Jenkins, Alexander James 290
Jenkins, Allen 254
Jenkins, B. Freeman 253
Jenkins, Elizabeth 253
Jenkins, Francis 393
Jenkins, Genevieve Mildred 484
Jenkins, Green Freeman 253
Jenkins, James 289
Jenkins, John Franklin 253
Jenkins, John H. 19
Jenkins, John M. 290
Jenkins, John Robert 254
Jenkins, Nancy 253
Jenkins, Nancy Ann M. 290
Jenkins, Owen 253, 254
Jenkins & Smith, attorneys 75
Jenner, Don L. 230
Jerrell, Didama (Brewer) 227
Jerrell, Harvey 227
Jerrell, Nancy Eleonor 227
J. F. Cox and F. W. Baker Co., sawmill 69
J. H. Warren Mill 69
J. H. Williams Lumber Co. 69
J. I. Campbell Co., sawmill 69
Jingles, C. L. 140
J. J. Bower (Bauer) Co., sawmill 69
Joanna Troutman Flag 37
John Barker, Esq. Chapter 94-95
John Cooper School 211
John Corner League 404, 423
John Sadler Survey 481
Johns, Darcus/Dorcus 188, 190
Johnson, A. A. 256, 521
Johnson, Ada 157
Johnson, Alfred A. 254, 257
Johnson, Aunt Mag 256
Johnson, Bede 298, 507, 516, 520, 523
Johnson, Betsy 89
Johnson, Betty C. 260
Johnson, Camoleat 259
Johnson, Camoleat (Moore) 259
Johnson, Carrol G. 156
Johnson, Carrol Robert 156-157
Johnson, Charles H. 260
Johnson, Chester 476
Johnson, Cynthia Ann 207, 263, 298
Johnson, Donald Lee 156
Johnson, Doris Jean 84
Johnson, E. 87
Johnson, Elizabeth 521
Johnson, Elizabeth Ann 511, 520
Johnson, Ellen Nora 254
Johnson, Eva Angeline 255
Johnson, Fannie 257
Johnson, Floyd 86
Johnson, Frances 521
Johnson, Frank viii, xiv
Johnson, Grace 87
Johnson, Hallie (Lowe) 289
Johnson, Ira 510
Johnson, James Hirham 260

- Johnson, Jehue 255
 Johnson, Jesse 224, 473
 Johnson, Jesse W. 260
 Johnson, Jesse William 255
 Johnson, Jewel 88
 Johnson, Jimmie 87, 90
 Johnson, Joan 136
 Johnson, Jordan Scott 507
 Johnson, Jordan Scott 507
 Johnson, Julia 133
 Johnson, Julia Ann 260
 Johnson, J. W. [M.] 133
 Johnson, Lois Gay 174
 Johnson, Lucy 521
 Johnson, M. 57
 Johnson, Maggie N. 257
 certificate of stock 258
 Johnson, Mahulda Ann 174
 Johnson, Malinda Angeline 133, 260
 Johnson, Margaret 258
 Johnson, Margaret Jane 260
 Johnson, Margaret N. 254
 Johnson, Martha 182, 224, 473
 Johnson, Mary 255
 Johnson, Mary Lee 454, 456
 Johnson, Mary "Mollie" 181
 Johnson, Mary (Shye/Shay) 224, 259
 Johnson, Mattie Ann 255
 Johnson, Maurine (Matthews) 304
 Johnson, Maxine R. 227
 Johnson, Merle (Wallace) 480
 Johnson, Millie 259
 Johnson, Nellie 521
 Johnson, Nellie B. 84
 Johnson, Orbie Williard 413
 Johnson, Oscar, Jr. 98
 Johnson, Oscar, Sr. 98
 Johnson, Patsy Robbins 177-178, 374
 Johnson, P. M. 50
 Johnson, Richard 52
 Johnson, Rose 476
 Johnson, Rosie Lee 86
 Johnson, Rush 304
 Johnson, Ruth Lucile 259
 Johnson, Sam 259
 Johnson, Sarah 257
 Johnson, Sarah Ann "Texas" 255, 257
 Johnson, Serena 259
 Johnson, Siglee (Duncan) 413
 Johnson's Island, federal prison camp 346
 Johnson, Susan E. 332
 Johnson, Susie 259
 Johnson, S. W. 88
 Johnson, Thomas Jefferson 255, 259
 Johnson, Thomas Peter "Pete" 255
 Johnson, Tom Peter 260
 Johnson, Walter 499
 Johnson, Wheeler 259
 Johnson, William 473
 Johnson, William H. 257
 Johnson, William Isaiah 260
 Johnson, William Wilburn 259
 Johnson, Y. F. W. 17, 21
 Johnston, James W. 199
 Johnston, Jennie Lind 199
 Johnston, Joseph E. 296
 Johnston, Julie 182
 Johnston, Louise (Flowers) 199
 Johnston, Lucy Jane 153
 Joiner, Georgia 87
 Jones, A. J. 89
 Jones, Alma 380
 Jones, Anna 332
 Jones, Annie 187
 Jones, Anson 30, 125, 453
 Jones, Aquilla 183
 Jones, Arrie (Wommack) 480
 Jones, A. T. 88
 Jones, Babe 218
 Jones, C. A. 230
 Jones, Carrie 87
 Jones Chapel Baptist Church 85
 Jones, Charles 75
 Jones, Commodore 451
 Jones, Cynthia (Pryor) 229
 Jones, David 447
 Jones, Dorcas 183
 Jones, Enoch 183
 Jones & Eubank, sawmill 60, 69
 Jones, Faye (Gunter) 224
 Jones, Felix 86
 Jones, Frances (Wallace) 480
 Jones, Harriet 87
 Jones, Harriet Daisy 504
 Jones, Helen 117, 332
 Jones, Henry N. 44
 Jones, John Rostow 189
 Jones, Joseph 332
 Jones, L. A. 87
 Jones, L. D., M.D. 75
 Jones, Lucinda 183
 Jones, Lucy 183
 Jones, Maggie Mae Annie Lee 224
 Jones, Mahala Jane 183
 Jones, Mary Ann 164, 191
 Jones, Mary Ellen 505
 Jones, Mary Pauline 514
 Jones, Mattie 332
 Jones, Missouri 183
 Jones, Newton 447

Index

Jones, Odelle (May) 92
Jones, Oliver 30
Jones, Oran 332
Jones, Paul 287
Jones, Petnay 117
Jones, Pettaway 332
Jones, Reverend J. P. 85
Jones, Reverend Will J. 86
Jones, Samuel 183
Jones, Thomas 447
Jones, Tillet 332
Jones, Tom 86
Jones, William T. 287
Jones, Willie 117
Jordan, Amy Sarah 503
Jordan, Gabriel 49
Jordan, Minnie Mae 364
Jordan, Robert Marvin 503
Jordan, Robin Michelle 503
Josey, Theophilus J. 478
Josserand, Frank 56, 69, sawmill
Josserand, Peter 56, 70, sawmill
J. S. Hunt Lumber Co. 67, 69
Judge Nathaniel Hart Davis Chapter Daughters of the Republic
of Texas 119
Julius, Brett 507
Jung, Elsie Evelyn (Moore) 321
Jung, Herbert George 321
Jung, Joseph Herman 321
Jung's Beauty Salon 321
J&W Lumber Co. 69
J. W. Turner & Sons, sawmill 69
J. Youens & Co., sawmill 60, 69

K

Kaigler, Harriet R. 444
Kammeyer, Melinda 137
Kaough, Kate 102
Karankawa Indians 161
Karis, Patricia Ann (White) 136
Karlskoga, Sweden 215
Kasperek, Arnold Ladd 452
Kasperek, Julius 452
Kasperek, Mary 452
Kasprzak, Robert A. 236
Keathly, Constance 102
Keeble, Earnest R. 366
Keenan, Andrew 261
Keenan, Carrie/Carry Lynn "Mudgie" 261, 504
Keenan, Charles Gradison, Jr. 261
Keenan, Charles Gradison, Sr. 261
Keenan, Donald J. 377
Keenan, Elizabeth 261
Keenan, Helen "Dear" 261
Keenan, John 260

Keenan, John E. 261
Keenan, John M. 261
Keenan, John Ward 261
Keenan, LEEANAH McCormick 261
Keenan, Mary Elizabeth 261
Keenan, Nancy Belle 261
Keenan, Newton 261
Keenan, Virginia 261
Keenan, Walter 261
Keene, Sarah 444
Keith, Lynn viii
Keithley, Jacob 250
Keithley, Mary "Polly" 250
Kellams, Nancy 363
Keller, Theodore 56
Keller, Thomas, sawmill 67
Kelley, Ray 218
Kellogg, Katherine 329
Kellum, Elizabeth (Wommack) 480
Kelly, Zina 403
Kelton, Eliza (Tolbert) 274
Kelton, Robert F. 274
Kemp, L. W. 10
Kemp, Willie D. 481
Kennan, Charles Gradison 261
Kennard, Anthony Drew 483
Kennard Lumber Co. 69
Kennard Mill 56
Kennard, Stella 448
Kennedy, David 151
Kennedy, Imogene (Kinard) 100-101, 207
Kennedy, Nathelyne (Archie) 151
Kennedy, Tracey 151
Kennerly, Judge John 203
Kennerly, Mahalia 203
Kennerly, Nancy 203
Kennon, Eliza 501
Kerr, Hugh 451-452
Kerr, Jane Hallowell 452
Keyes, Selma Louise "Polly" (King) 263-264
Keystone Lumber Co. 57
Keystone Mills Co. 57, 68-69
Keys, William 17, 21
Kico, Mr. 112
Killebrew, Lanelle 119-121
Killingsworth, Ruth 102
Kilpatrick, Elizabeth "Betsy" 393
Kimball, Mrs. A. E. 105
Kimbrow, Emily (Morris) 217
Kimbrough, William L. 126
Kim, Sun Wol 181
Kinard, C. W. 515
Kinard, Henry Hamilton 512
Kinard, Mary Elizabeth 512
Kinard, Vivian (McWilliams) 512

King, Ada 140, 142
 King, Adam (Meek) 262-263, 443
 King, Annie Lorre 264
 King, Arlee 89
 King, Charles 433
 King, Daniel 263
 King, Daniel B. 264
 King, Daniel Whitfield 263
 King & Day, sawmill 69
 King, Dolly 521
 King, Dorothy 181
 King, Emma R. 265
 King, Eugene N. 89
 King, Eva Etta 262, 263, 412, 443-444
 King, George 264
 King, George Adam 262
 King, Helen Eudora "Dora" 264
 King, Henrietta 265
 King, Henry 265
 King, James 265
 King, James H. 264
 King, Jerry 521
 King, John 265
 King, Josie 84
 King, Margaret Meek 198, 262
 King, Marion Alfred/Afphard/Alphard 262-263
 King, Mary 263
 King, Mary (Comfort) 264
 King, Mary Susan 262-263
 King, Merle 140
 King, Milton Zebulon 105
 King, Mr. and Mrs. Jack 242
 King, Mrs. H. R. 265
 King, M. Z. 105, 185-186
 King, Nancy 264
 King Phillip's War 94
 King, Sarah E. 264
 King Seed Company 263
 King, T. E. 265
 King, Thomas 61, 198, 262-263, 433
 King, Thomas E. 262
 King, Thomas Edgar 262
 King, Thomas Edward 264
 King, William 262
 King, William Perry 262
 Kinley, Myron 304
 Kirkham, Jewel (Wilson) (Powers) 91, 96, 100
 Kirkham, Orval A. 91
 Kirkham-Powers, Ms. 97
 Kirkland, Annie 388
 Kirkland, Jim 388
 Kirkland, Nora Arvie 388
 Kirkpatrick, William E., M.D. 77
 Kirksey, Eunice Priscilla 373
 Kittrell, Pleasant W. 261

Kittrell, Sarah (Williams) 483
 Kiwanis Club 151
 Kleihege, Thekla Martha 458
 Klein, Alexander, M.D. 77
 Klein Cemetery 217
 Klevenski, Sue (Moore) 320
 Kling, Adelaide M. 377
 Knapp, Lucy (Stubbs) 96-97, 100
 Kneisley, Kevin 243
 Knights Templar 197
 Knight, Violet 130
 Koenig, Mrs. Dwight 256
 Kolby, Theresa 305
 Koonce-Urech Cemetery 456
 Kornegay, David Smith 297
 Koury, Virginia "Ginna" Attwell (Sadler) 383
 Koury, Virginia Kate 383
 Koutroulis, Margie (Overhultz) 92
 Krag, Peter 39-40
 Krag, flag 40
 Kramer, Michael M. 503
 Krohn, Georgia Beatrice 223
 Kurth, E. L. 57
 Kuwait fires 304
 Kuykendall, Capt. Abner 400-401
 Kuykendall, George 266
 Kuykendall, J. H. 17, 20
 Kyle, Elizabeth 431

L

Laas, Clara 265
 Laas, John 265
 La Bandera Estrella Solitaria, flag 34-35
 LaBess, Stella 117
 Lacey, Reverend Byrd 85
 LaCoke, Joseph 373
 LaFayette, Keely (Mobley) 186
 LaFayette, Marc 186
 Lafitte, Jean 32, 35
 Laha, Bettye Jane 455
 Laird, Ann (Crews) 120
 Laird, Brennus Waldon 504
 Laird, Edgar Stockton "Rosco" 504
 Laird, Edgar Stockton III (or Jr.) 504
 Laird, Ernest Heath 504
 Laird, Ethel Willis 504
 Laird, Mary Louise 504
 Laird, Samuel Worsham 504
 Lake Conroe 115
 Lake Conroe Republican Womens' Club 297
 Lake Creek 17, 24, 31
 Little Lake Creek 4
 Lake Creek District 17, 23
 Lake Creek documents 13
 Lake Creek Lumber Co. 69

Index

- Lake Creek Precinct 17
Lake Creek Settlement viii, 1-2, 8, 11-12, 16-17, 21, 25, 197, 401, 404-406, 423
Lake Creek Settlement post office 410
Lake, Marie (Pope) 417
Lamar, Mirabeau Bonapart 11, 29-30, 40, 75
Lamar, Mirabeau B., signature 39, 424
Lamar University 207
Lambda Kappa Chapter 102
Lambda Lambda Chapter 102
Lamber, Annie Bell (Wommack) 480
Lamour, Henry Majors 514
Lamp, Amanda 265
Lamp, Andrew 267
Lamp, Bernice 267
Lamp, Betty Jo 266-267
Lamp, Bill 267
Lamp, Black H. W. 266
Lamp, Charley 265
Lamp, Chester 267
Lamp, Chester Charles 266
Lamp, Dianne 267
Lamp, Eddie Lee 265
Lamp, Edward 265
Lamp, Edward Andrew 266
Lamp, Edward D. 265
Lamp, Estelle 267
Lamp, Fred 267
Lamp, Fred Warren 266
Lamp, Friedricka 265
Lamp, Herbert W., Jr. 266-267
Lamp, Herbert William, Sr. 265
Lamp, H. W. 87
Lamp, Janey 265
Lamp, Kay 267
Lamp, Larry 267
Lamp, Lina 265
Lamp, Lora 265
Lamp, Lora Bernice 266
Lamp, Mark 267
Lamp, Mary Estelle 267
Lamp, Muriel 267
Lamp, Nellie 267
Lamp, Nellie May 266
Lamp, Nora Muriel 266
Lamp, Paul 267
Lamp, Peter Edward 265
Lamp, Rhonda 267
Lamp's Camp 266
Lamp, Tim 267
Lamp, Willie 265
Lampley, J. L. 89
Land, Ada Lea 173
Landers, John Washington 483
Landrum, Catherine 261, 267, 505
Landrum, Elizabeth 268
Landrum family 446
Landrum, John 268
Landrum, Milisa 268
Landrum, Samuel 267
Landrum, Sarah 267
Landrum–Springer Cemetery 267
Landrum, Thomas 267
Landrum, William 4, 17, 21, 268, 404
Landrum, Zachariah 4, 17, 94, 267-268, 404, 505
Land Run in Oklahoma 230
Lands, Texana M. 218
Lane, Elizabeth 205, 392
Lane, James Morgan 499
Lane, Nancy 206
Lane, R. L. 88
Lane, Walter P. 290
Lang, Betty Jean 268, 455
Lang, Charles Otis 268, 270, 455
Lang, Claude George 270
Lang, Darlene 455
Lang, David Lafayette 270
Lang, Ella 270
Lang, John Austin 270
Lang, Kenneth 455
Lang, Lafayette Alexander 269
Lang, Lula Bell (Turner) 268
Lang, Martha Elizabeth (Smith) 455
Lang, Maryann Elizabeth “Lizzie” 269
Lang, Mary Ann (Sumrall) 269
Lang, Mary Etta 269, 270
Lang, Melissa Ann O’Delia “Delia” 270
Lang, Michael 455
Lang, Nancy Eva 270
Lang, Sibbie 270
Langham, L. L. 521
Langston, Herbert William D. 483
Lang, Valentine Austin 269
Lang, William Austin 269
Lang, William “Bobby” Otis 455
Lang, William Elmer 270
Lanham, Elizabeth 253
Lanier, James T. 470
Larkin, Annie 396
Larrabee, W. C. 91
Larrison, Daniel 399
L’Artique, Adrianna 424
Larvin, Bernard J. 91
Larvin, Corinne (Kuykendall) 91-92
Lasburn, Edward 112
Lasburn, Lester 112
LaSeur, Harvey 267
LaSeur, Michelle 267
LaSeur, Sandra 267
LaSeur, Stearns 267

- Laughter, Ray 422
 Laurel Hill Cemetery 511
 Lavaca River 4
 Lavell, Annie 494
 Lavell children 493
 Lavell, Hugh 494, 497
 Lavell, Josie (Wooldridge) 494-497
 Lavell, Lee 497
 Lavell, Lina 494
 Lavell, Mrs. 492
 Lavell, Mrs. Wm. 492
 Lavell Ranch 497
 Lavell, William 497
 Lavell, William L. 495
 Law, Isabelle (Graham) 429
 Lawless, Karen/Candy viii, xiii, 497
 Lawrence, Charles 274
 Lawrence, Dr. Wayne 198
 Lawrence, Joseph 297
 Lawrence, Sherfield C. 443
 Lawrence, William B. 274
 Lawson, G. W. 88
 Lawson & Harper, sawmill 69
 Lawson, John Wesley 223
 Lawson, Joseph 141
 Lawson, M. W. 140
 Lawson, Rose Esther 223
 Lay, Julia Merle 271
 Lay, Roy Livingston 270
 Leach, Becky 314
 Leach, Gina 314
 Leach, Martha 375
 Leach, Matthew 314
 Leach, Rayford 314
 Leach, Steven 314
 Leach, Teresa 314
 Leach, Terry 314
 Leach, William 375
 Lea, Emerson 507
 League, H. H. 311
 Leary, Joe 337
 Ledbetter, John M., sawmill 69
 Lee, Calvin 117
 Lee, Catherine 272
 Lee, Charles 86
 Lee, Darlene (Madeley) 443
 Lee, Ellen (Decker) 343
 Lee, Harriet (Evans) 365
 Lee, Harvey 72-74
 Lee, Hattie 140
 Lee, James 17, 22, 271-272
 Lee, John 133
 Lee, Josephine 343
 Lee, Josephine Theresa 272
 Lee, Kenneth 125
 Lee, Louisa J. 272
 Lee, Mary Ann 272
 Lee, Matt 133
 Lee, Minnie 363
 Lee, Narcissa Elizabeth 272
 Lee, Rebecca 272
 Lee, Rev. Edward 139
 Lee, Susan 133
 Lee, V. B. 520
 Leeves, E. J., M.D. 77
 Lefler, C. G. 98
 Lefler, Joy 460
 legal profession, Montgomery County 75
 LeGrand, Mary Jane 481
 LeGrand, William Chambers 481
 Leifeste, Connie 504
 Leigh, Amanda 285
 Leigh Cemetery 456
 LeJeune, Lela 484
 LeLeux, Elizabeth (Bonin) 266
 LeLeux, Leon 266
 LeLeux, Mary Leocadia 266
 Lemon, Dora 161
 Lenk, Maude Ellen (Boyd) 136
 Lenon, E. E., M.D. 77
 Lentz, Sue M. 240
 Leonard, Bessie Abeline 366
 Leonard, Emma 229
 Leonard, Emmie Edna 202
 Leonard, Margaret 203
 Leonard, William W. 203
 Leon County, Texas 289
 Leslie, G. V. 415-416
 Leslie, G. V. 128
 Leslie, Lucy 60
 Leslie, Y. V., sawmill 70
 Letbetter, Eugenia (Johnson) 95
 Lewen's Mill 491
 Lewis, Albert 153
 Lewis, Annie Lee Cannon 96
 Lewis, Beulah (Wooldridge) 485-488, 498
 Lewis, Charles 272
 Lewis, Charles L. 272
 Lewis, Charles T. 272
 Lewis, Cora (Hendrix) 523
 Lewis, County Judge John 424
 Lewis, C. W. 98
 Lewis, Elaine (Walton) 414, 467
 Lewis, Essie 84
 Lewis, Everett 141
 Lewis family 485
 Lewis, Griffin 141
 Lewis home 486, 488
 Lewis, Ianthe 272
 Lewis, Ida L. 222

Index

- Lewis, Jimmy 181
Lewis, John McClanahan 273
Lewis, John McClanahan, Jr. 273, 485
Lewis, Loveless 90
Lewis, Lula (Burton) 454
Lewis, Martha (Woodson) 273
Lewis, Nancy 221
Lewis, Phil 486
Lewis, Philip Cook 273, 485-488, 498
Lewis, Robert D. 518
Lewis, slave 475
Lewis, Stephen 87
Lewis, Will 85
Lewis, William Jennings Bryan 454
Lewis, Willie Lee 454
Libertad, corvette 451
Liberty County, Texas 5
Liberty Municipality 5-6
Liedtke, Barbara Ann 179
Liedtke, Frank 179
Liedtke, Frank, Jr. 179
Liew, Barb Van 93
Lighthouse Theological Seminary and Conroe College School
of Theology 89
Liles, Ginne 94, 120
Liles, Kari 95
Liles, Madonna Ryan 119
Lilleau, Joseph Alceed 157
Lilleux, Marion 156
Lilley, Lila 209
Lilley, Uncle Bud 209
Lilley, Uncle Harve 209
Lincoln, General Thomas 468
Lind, John, M.D. 77
Lindley, Anna (Conoly) 420
Lindley, Elijah 274-275
Lindley, Evaline 251
Lindley family 275
Lindley, Hannah Caroline 251
Lindley, Henry 424
Lindley, Isaac Richmond 251
Lindley, James 274
Lindley, John 274
Lindley, John Wood 251
Lindley, Jonathan 287
Lindley, Joseph 17
Lindley, Mack Lewis 251
Lindley, Mahala Ann 251
Lindley, Martha Elizabeth 251
Lindley, Mary 274
Lindley, Mary "Polly" 286-287
Lindley, Rachel 251
Lindley, Sam 251
Lindley, Samuel Washington 274, 286
Lindley's Prairie 491
Lindley, William 251
Lindley, William Frank 251
Lindsey, Alice Irene Goodson 275, 278, 280, 369
Lindsey, Aunt Lizzie 276
Lindsey, "Baby Ruth" 275
Lindsey, Buck 247, 277, 369
Lindsey, C. H. 277
Lindsey, Charles "Buck" 277
Lindsey, Charles Buck, Jr. 277
Lindsey, Charles Dameron 275
Lindsey, Charles Henry "Pete" 275, 277, 278, 279, 285, 369, 384, 386
Lindsey Construction, Inc. 286
Lindsey, Coonie 246, 281, 369
Lindsey, Curtis Wayne 285
Lindsey, Cynthia Irene 281, 387
Lindsey family 275
Lindsey, Hennesey Eugene 275
Lindsey, Irene 247, 277
Lindsey, Jack 280
Lindsey, James Dameron 277
Lindsey, Janet Denene 285, 369
Lindsey, Joe 369
Lindsey, Joseph Eugene 285
Lindsey, Justin Wayne 285
Lindsey, Linda Lynn 281-282, 369
Lindsey, Lizzie (Moore) 324
Lindsey, Martha D. 277
Lindsey, Mary Ann 247
Lindsey, Mary Elizabeth "Lizzy" (Moore) 275, 277, 279-280,
285, 369
Lindsey, Morgan Eldean "Coonie" 275, 281, 282, 386
Lindsey, Ned Edmond, Sr. 278
Lindsey, Noble Bennett 285
Lindsey, Patsy Joyce (Raney) 282, 386
Lindsey, Pete 276, 283
Lindsey, Ruth 247, 285, 369
Lindsey, Ruth Mildred West 284
Lindsey, Ruth Virginia 247, 275
Lindsey-Saxon, Cynthia 369, 387
Lindsey Services 284, 286
Lindsey, Sonny Eugene 247, 284, 285, 286
Lindsey, Sunny Arlene 277
Lindsey, Wandie 369
Linnsteadter, Carl 265
Linton, Ernestine 150
Lipscomb, Gertrude 112
Lipscomb, Guy 112
Lipscomb, L. A. 112
Little, Aphadelia "Delia" 287
Little, Elizabeth "Betsy" 287
Little, Eliza Jane 287
Little, Evaline 287
Little, High 286
Little, Hiram 274, 286, 356, 520
Little, Jonathan 287

Little, Joseph S. 287
 Little, Julia 263
 Little, Katherine "Kate" 287
 Little Lake Creek 4, 14
 Little, Lavenia 287
 Little, Lydia 356, 358
 Little, Margaret 287
 Little, Mary Catherine "Katie" 287
 Little, Mary Emily "Mollie" 287
 Little, Sammie 287
 Little, Samuel 287
 Little, Sarah 358
 Little, Walter Hatten 460
 Little, William 287
 Little, William M. "Doc" 287
 Livingston, Dr. Craig 79
 L & M Lumber Co. 69
 Lockett, Robert Kyle 481, 483
 Lockhart, Anna 109
 Lockridge, Connie Lynn 455
 Loffer, Eva (Wommack) 480
 London, Cathy 126
 Lone Star College-Montgomery 78, 80
 Lone Star flag 29, 32, 34
 Lone Star Lodge 215
 Lone Star Lumber Co. 69
 Long, Charlene (Vaught) 97, 101
 Long, Col. James 36
 Long, Dorcas Ann 184
 Long, Dr. James 32, 313
 Long, Eleanor 190
 Long, James, filabuster flag 36
 Long, James "Jim" White 454, 456
 Long, Jane Wilkerson 32-33, 36
 Long, John, M.D. 271
 Long, Melani Kay 285
 Long, Solomon 183
 Long, Sylvania Alldredge 183
 Long, Tobias 183
 Lon Morris College 194
 Lopez, Cecilia 177
 Lopez, Frank 177
 Lopez, George 177
 Lopez, Nicholas 177
 Louise, Rosa 425
 Louis, Hayden 503
 Louisiana & Eastern Railway 50
 Lovelady, Sarah Ann 254
 Lowe, Lockie (McCan) 288
 Lower Coushatti Trace 13
 Lowery, James P. 75
Luciana, schooner 451
 Lucy, slave 475
 Ludecke, Linda (Verbeck) 92, 95
 Ludwick, L. L. 142

Lueders, Allen Roy 374
 Lueders, Barbara 374
 Lueders, David E. 374
 Lueders, Edgar 374
 Lueders, Marion 374
 Lueders, Millicent 374
 Lueders, Paul 374
 Lufkin Land & Timber Company 298
 Luke, Sammie 86
 lumber business 178
 Lutz, Jean 174
 Lyles, Henry William 230
 Lynch & Co. 240, 246
 Lynch, Bert Harrell 240, 246
 Lynch, Betty 377
 Lynch, Billy Joe 246
 Lynch, Col. M. L. 246
 Lynch family 246
 Lynch, Jenni (Scruggs) 246
 Lynch, Jim E. 246
 Lynch, Jim H. 246
 Lynch, Jim Henry 246
 Lynch, Kenneth 376
 Lynch, Mrs. Joseph 37
 Lynn, Marjorie 503

M

Maas, Carolyn 506
 Maas, Julius 504
 Maas, Sam Jones 504, 506
 Maas, Sam, Jr. 506
 Mabel Coward 524
 Mabry, Ritabelle 154
 MacGruder, General 144
 Machala, Debbie 95
 MacKie, Brownie 296-297
 MacKie, James D. 296-297
 MacKie, Robb 296-297
 Mack, Jane 87
 Maddux, Jay 238
 Maddux, Mikhael 238
 Madeley, Annie Agnes 481
 Madeley home 462
 Madely and Mainer Sawmill 60
 Madison County, Texas 14
 Madison, Peter 412
 Madisonville Baptist Church 512
 Madley, Anna (Wahrenberger) 243
 Mae's Beauty Parlor 476
 Magby, Silas 165
 Magnolia Cemetery 152
 Magnolia Historical Society 438
 Magnolia, Texas 50, 52, 55, 59-60, 65, 78, 91-92, 102, 156,
 163, 193-194, 207, 221, 238, 255, 259, 278, 283, 304-
 307, 321, 329, 345, 380, 383, 437-440, 445, 469-470

Index

- Mahaffey, Claire 92, 100
Main, Delores 267
Major, John 509
Malinowski, Brenda (Dean) 441
Mallory, Madge 256
Malone, Andrew J. 298
Malone, Bill 298
Malone, Carrie 298
Malone, Charles 262
Malone, Charles D. 263
Malone, Charles Sencanate 263
Malone, Clarence C. 263
Malone, Emma 298
Malone, Henderson F. 298
Malone, Joyce 298
Malone, Marceila Ruth 298
Malone, Nancy Joyce 298
Malone, Oceola 263
Malone, Perry Mauries 298
Malone, Robert 298
Malone, Theodosia E. 263
Malone, Thomas 263, 298
Malone, Thomas Perry 263, 298
Malone, Tom 298
Malone, William Farrington 298
Malone, William R. 312-313
Malone, Willie 298
Manas, Bradlee Joseph 281, 386
Manas, Jerry 281, 386
Manas, Makenzie Michelle 281, 387
Mann, Adaline 253
Mann, Nana 109-110
Mann, Ola Mae 109
Manning, Catherine Jane 289
Manor, Claudette 201
Manry, J. L. 342
Manthei, Louise 173
Margaret Montgomery Chapter (1950-2009) Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) 92, 267
Marion, General Francis "Swamp Fox" 444, 468
Markham, G. K. 126
Markham, Pamela D. 126
Marks, Henry Churchill 483
Marshman, Hallie 366
Marsh, Bryan 521
Martens, Charlie 156
Martin, Alice Delanah 299
Martin, Allena H. 483
Martin, David L. xiv, 34, 299, 478
Martin, Edna Earline 320, 323
Martin, Ephraim 298
Martin, Ester 454, 456
Martin, Ghazan Ann 222
Martin, Gould D. 298-299
Martin, Isaac 348
Martin, James Marion 299
Martin, Jeanette Lynn 459
Martin, John F. 345
Martin, Joyce Ann 355
Martinka, Katelyn 328
Martinka, Patrick 328
Martin, Katie 117
Martin, Lucy (Gray) 503
Martin, Maggie Estella 364
Martin, Mary E. 299
Martin, Mary (Shye or Shay) (Johnson) 224
Martin, Mazie Lee 363
Martin, M. Ockylene 299
Martin, Nancy Catherine (Wilson) 477-478
Martin, Neoma 230
Martin, Paul xiv, 111
Martin, Philip 224
Martin, Philip C. 259
Martin, Robert 295
Martin, Robert T. 299
Martin, Sam Houston 259
Martin, Sarah 298
Martin, Thomas Oliver 365
Martin, Vanice 320, 323
Martin, W. A. 448
Martin, William Charles 459
Martin, William Edward 298-299, 477-478
Martin, William L. 222
Martin, William R. 299
Mary Swain Sanitarium 239
Mashburn, Jacob Andrew 119
Mashburn, Samantha Jade 119
Mason, Evelyn 189
Masonic Lodges 300, 469
 Conroe Lodge No. 748 98-99
 Danville Lodge 502
 Forest Lodge No. 19 312
 Grand Lodge of Texas 98
 Holland Lodge No. 1 98
 Lodge Alfred Nobel 215
 Masonic Lodge No. 106 250, 300
 Masonic Lodge No. 748 245, 326
 Montgomery Lodge No. 25 98
 Orphan's Friend Masonic Lodge No. 17 312
 San Jacinto Lodge No. 106 499
 San Jacinto, Willis 491
Masonic Lodge charter 98
Mason, Kaylie 186
Mason, Kyle 186
Masons
 32nd-degree Mason 197, 433
 Nobel, Alfred 215
 Verland Westmoreland 476
Massey, Calvin L. 214
Massey, Darryel 455

- Massey, James 455
 Massey, James Willard "Tex" 455
 Massey, John 251, 300
 Massey, John, Jr. 300
 Massey, John Lafayette 299
 Massey, Jonell Johnson 259
 Massey, Kathryn 300
 Massey, Laurie 300
 Massey, Mark A. 214
 Massey, Mark, Jr. 214
 Massey, Maudie I. 416
 Massey, Maudie Irene Goodson 128, 212-215, 368, 380, 416, 445, 468
 Massey, Merry 300
 Massey, Patricia 300
 Massey, Sarah Sue 455
 Masterson, Bud 159
 Masterson, Frances Charlotte 459
 Masterson, Jasper Calhoun 457
 Masterson, Rudolf "Bob" 457
 Matchett, Edward 321
 Matchett, Edward H. 321
 Matchett, Mary 321
 Matchett, Rena 209, 316, 319, 325
 Matchett, William 321
 Matchett, William Thomas 319
 Matern, Lola (Baker) 154
 Mathes, Pauline 152
 Mathews, Augustus "Gus" C. 359, 362
 Mathews, Edmond R. 304
 Mathews, Ernest 362
 Mathews, Joseph Asba 362
 Mathews, Lurany Elizabeth (Weaver) 304
 Mathews, M. T. 362
 Mathews, Nannie B. 362
 Mathews, Tommy Lou 362
 Matthews, A. D. 300, 308
 Matthews, Alpha Holmes (Ware) 305-306
 Matthews, Alva 218
 Matthews, Beatrice 306
 Matthews, Darlene Gayle 306-307
 Matthews, DeLois Alpha "Dee" 306-307
 Matthews, Earl Leonard "Dick" 305-306
 Matthews, Edmond R. 305
 Matthews, Edna 306
 Matthews, Edward Owen "Coots" 300-302, 304
 Matthews, Erma Pauline 305
 Matthews family 306
 Matthews, Gloria 306
 Matthews, Gloria Gayle 308
 Matthews, Elizabeth "Issie/Isy" (Rodgers) 213, 215
 Matthews, James Leon "J. L." 307
 Matthews, Jerry 306
 Matthews, Jerry W. L. 307
 Matthews, J. L. 306
 Matthews, Judi L. 306-307
 Matthews, Leila Beatrice 305
 Matthews, Leonard 306
 Matthews, Leonard Ray 307
 Matthews, Lizzie 213, 305
 Matthews, Lucille (Epperson) 300, 308
 Matthews, Maurine 130, 303-304
 Matthews, Michael Darrel 304
 Matthews, O. E. 301
 Matthews, Opal Earlene 306-307
 Matthews, Pauline 306
 Matthews, Roy Lynn 307
 Matthews, Roy R. 304, 306
 Matthews, Roy Richmond 304
 Matthews, Sharon 304
 Matthews, Stella Bernice Yargo 305-307
 Matthews, Susan Ella 444
 Matthews, Wayman 306
 Matthews, Wayman Leo 307
 Matthews, Will 213, 305-306, 469
 Matthews, William 303, 308
 Matthews, William A. 37
 Matthews, William Washington (Mathews) 304
 Matthews, William "Will" Fisher 304
 Matthews, W. W. 380
 Mattox, Rebecca 499
 Mauldin, Mary Eunice (Robbins) 375
 Mauldin, Roy 375
 Maurogordata, George Alexander 415
 Maurogordata, Michael 415
 Maurogordata, R. M. 415
 Maxie, Nolan Ray 91
 May, Cliff L. viii, xiii
 May, Georgia Mae 214
 May, Gladys Chatham viii, xiii
 May, Melinda J. viii
 Mayer, L. Roy 473
 Mayes, F. D. 88
Mayflower Society 240, 244
 Mays, Glenda 86
 Mays, William Dennard 218
 Mays, Willie 86, 89
 Maywald, Charles Henry 457
 Maywald, Frances Charlotte "Fannie" 457-458, 471
 Maywald, Frederick Gustave 457-458
 McAdams, Andrew J. 265-266
 McAdams Cemetery 266
 McAdams, F. G. 265
 McAdams, James G. 265
 McAdams, James Leon 265
 McAdams, John 265
 McAdams, Mary Elizabeth 266
 McAdams, Roxie (Cady) 265-266
 McAdams, Sally Ann 265
 McAdams, Samuel 18

Index

- McAdams, Sarah 265
McAdams, S. E. 265
McAdams, Will 265
McAdams, William C. 265
McAdams, W. R. 265
McAfee, Wayne, M.D. 77
McAllister, Flora 510
McAlpine, Juanita (Ware) 439, 470
McAlpine, Lela Beatrice 481
McAlpine, Ross E. 469
McAlpine, Ross E., Sr. 438
McCaleb, Lali 380
McCaleb, Zill 380, 520
McCalla, [Miss] (Telford) 289
McCall, Carolyn 88
McCall, Screven Aaron 76
McCan, Alice (Dickey) 288-289
McCan, Bell (Field) 289
McCan, Catherine Elizabeth 497, 499, 500, 502
McCan, Donnel Earl 289
McCan, Edward Sloan 289
McCan, Iclely Aline 289
McCan, James 499, 502
McCan, James M. 289
McCan, Janie Kate 289
McCan, John 289, 487
McCan, Lockie Blanche 289
McCan, Miner Dickey 289
McCan, Samuel Woodlridge 289
McClaine, Eleanor Saphronia 484
McClellen, Mary (Manor) 254
McClendon, Dora 363
McCloud, "Fuzzy" 381
McCloud, Sallie 89
McCloud, S. M. 89
McCloud, Spencer Monroe 87
McComb, John E. 75-76
McComb, W. P. 75
McCormick, LEEANAH 260
McCown, A. 28
McCown, Alexander 17, 24, 289, 291, 293
McCown, Benjamin Alexander 294
McCown, Betty J. 294
McCown, Charlotte (Greene) 292
McCown, David Conroe 291
McCown, Elizabeth "Betsy" 290, 293
McCown, Elizabeth Harriett (Greene) 291
McCown, Eugene Shelby 294
McCown, Eugenia Mary Frances 291
McCown, Isabella 294
McCown, James 290-291, 293, 410
McCown, James Alexander 291
McCown, Jane (Cloud) 292-293
McCown, Jerome Bonapart "J. B." 291-293
McCown, Jerome Greene 291
McCown, Jerusha 294
McCown, Louise 292
McCown, Major John 290-291, 293
McCown, Margaret 293
McCown, Margaret Telford 293
McCown, Nancy Jenkins 290
McCown, Sampson 289-291, 293-294
McCown siblings 294
McCown, Tirzah/Tizrah 293-294
McCoy, Bengimen 133
McCoy, Lola 154
McCoy, Maud 133
McCoy, Minnie 133
McCoy, Vida 133
McCrackren, Charles 98
McCray, Julia 170
McCullough, C. L. 366
McCullough, J. L. 197
McCune, Fannie 481
McCune, Howard E. 481
McCune, John Ollie 481
McDaniel, Elizabeth Ann 491, 498-499, 501
McDonald, Alma Peggy 218
McDonald, Clara Lois 457
McDonald, Grady 109
McDonald, James Calvin, Jr. 219
McDonald, Leonard 107
McDonald, Lisa 337
McDonald Lumber Co. 69
McDonald, Mike 153
McDougall, Jennie 177
McDow, Mr. 523
McDuffie, A. F. 343
McEachin, Sarah (Malloy) 484
McFadden, Susan 217
McFarland, James P. 17, 21, 24
McFarland, W. M. 75
McGaherty, Jeff 113
McGahey, James L. 37
McGar, William W., Jr. 483
McGary, Bridget 296
McGaughey, Josh 117
McGaughey, Mary Gene (Gray)(Roach) 216
McGee, Sarah 89
McGilberry, Mallie 447
McGill, Daniel 248, 475
McGill, Isabella 274
McGill, Margaret E. 274
McGill, Mary Bob 504
McGill, Walter 274
McGinty, Allan Bouldin 378
McGinty, Allan Bouldin, Jr. 378
McGinty, Barbara Jeane 378
McGinty, Samuel Americus 312
McGivney, Felix, M.D. 77

- McGowan, Pearl 189
 McGowen, Andrew J. 261
 McGuffin, John F. 311
 McIlvain, Gilbert II 366
 McIlvain, Lee 366
 McIlvain, Luella 365
 McIlvain, Mary Jane 361, 366
 McIlvain, Sarah Elizabeth 361, 366
 McIntosh, Patti 136
 McIver, Monette (Coleman) 151
 McIver, Mrs. 237
 McKeen, Captain 295
 McKennie, Hazel 511
 McKenzie, Christine 137
 McKenzie, Mary Ann 444
 McKibbin, Ella 198
 McKie, Daniel 297
 McKie, Katherine 297
 McKie, Maria 297
 McKinney, Albert Wrinkles 295
 McKinney, Archibald 331
 McKinney, Billy 296, 334
 McKinney, Catherine Estelle 331
 McKinney, David A. 295
 McKinney, Ella 295
 McKinney, Fannie E. 295
 McKinney, Gilbert A. 295, 333
 McKinney, Mary 333
 McKinney, Mary E. 295
 McKinney, Mercer L. 295
 McKinney, Sallie E. 295
 McKinney, Sophronia 295
 McKinney, Thomas 35
 McKisick, Edward McGary 297
 McKisick, John 296
 McKisick, John Wilson 296-297
 McKisick, Mary Eleanor 297
 McKisick, Sarah 297
 McKisick, Stella Brown "Miss Brownie" 297
 McKnight, William James 460
 McLean, Carrie (Rhynehart) 211
 McLean, Malcolm Dallas 204
 McLean, Mason 211
 McLean, Molly 211
 McLean, Richard 211
 McLemore, Ben 89
 McLemore, Eva Lou 89
 McLemore, Lizzie Mae 89
 McLemore, Mildred 89
 McLemore, Robert Arthur 89
 McMillan, James 291
 McMillian, Judge E. P. 473
 McMillon, T. H. 89
 McMullen, Joe, sawmill 69
 McMurrey, Ella Frances 414
 McPhail, Baty R. 516
 McPhail, Bede Russell 508, 515-516
 McPhail, Cousin Alice 523
 McPhail, Eudora Alice 295, 508, 515
 McPhail, Eudora Elizabeth (Wright) 515
 McPhail, James A. 296, 508, 515
 McPhail, John William 508, 515
 McPhail, Rufus Wright 508, 515
 McPhail, William 515
 McPherson, J. P. 89
 McQueen, Rob 153
 McRae School 461
 McRae, Vesta Ellen 153
 McShan, Bettie 113
 McShan, Francis A. 261
 McShan, Jerry Perry 443
 McShan, Margret 113
 McSwain, Daniel D. 214, 368
 McSween, Clara 365
 McSween, Dan "Bud" 361, 365
 McSween, Nora M. 365
 McWhorter, Roderick Andrew 269
 Meador, Villa 154
 Meadows, Anne 308, 462
 Meadows, Carolyn 308
 Meadows, Carolyn Jean 179
 Meadows, Erin 308
 Meadows, George 180, 308
 Meadows, George Rodney 179, 308, 462
 Meadows, George W. 462
 Meadows, Jennifer 308
 Meadows, Lois (Cochran) 94, 178-179, 221, 308
 Meadows, Ruth Anne 179
 Meadows, Samantha 308
 Mealy, Nan 100
 Means, Martha Virginia "Jennie" 503
 Mears, Kelly E. 222, 224
 Measels, Guy 453
 Medal of Honor 438
 Medcalf, K. 187
 Medicus, Pedro Joe 113
 Medicus, Pepita Joe 113
 Medley, Sandra (Wilson) 95
 Meek, Adam 264
 Meek, Margaret 263
 Meggs, Nettie 413
 Melton Sawmill 69
 Melvin Beeson Lumber Co. 69
 Memorial Hermann Hospital 211
 Memory Park 115
 Mendeck, Meg 93
 Menefee, Anne Meadows 178-179, 221, 440, 462
 Menefee, Conner McKinney 308
 Menefee, Faith Marie 308
 Menefee, J. M. 308

Index

- Menefee, John Jay 308
Menefee, Michael Terrell 308
Menefee, Terrell 178
Mercer, Anie 338
Mercer, Ann (Pilgreen) 337
Mercer, Ella 337-338
Mercer, Lillie 159
Mercer, Sally 337
Mercer, Sarah 338
Mercer, W. W. 338
Merrill, Eugenia 262
Merriman, H. H., sawmill 69
Merritt, Eliza 217
Merritt, Major General Wesley 299
Mertz, Frankie Mae 255
Metcalf, K. 187
Methodist Episcopal Church 88
Metropolitan United Methodist Church 88
Metts, Judge James 130
Metts, Mary (Harris) 232
Metts, Thomas Franklin 363
Metzger, Virginia (Morris) 217
Metzlar, Max, sawmill 69
Mexican Constitution of 1824 31
Mexican government 31
Mexican loyalists 15
Mexican navy 451
Mexican outlaw bands 192
Mexican War 264
Meyer, Charles 156
Meyer, Eliza Ann 168, 172
Meyer, Freddie 156
Meyer, Kurt 156
Meyer, Little Berry 168, 172
Meyer, Little Berry, Jr. 168
Meyer, Martha Elizabeth 168
Meyer, Mary Ann "Pinky" 168
Meyer/Meier, Samuel 457
Meyer, Sarah Jane (Forrester) 168, 172
Meyer, Shirley 156
Meyer, Willie P. 156
Meynard, Mary Jane 165
Michael, Pete 189
Michaux, S. E. 140
Michaux, Seth 140
Midkiff, Candace 456
Midkiff, Henry 456
Midkiff, Isaac 456
Midkiff, Isaac Jesse 456
Midkiff, John 456
Midkiff, Susanna (Howell) 456
Midline Lumber Co. 69
Miers, Robert Newton 483
Miike, slave 475
Milburn, Brother 521
Miles, Earlie Lee 140
Miles, Elodie NeOla 199
Miles, Gertrude 84
Miles, Hercules 87
military
 Cherokee wars
 Cherokee War in 1839 402
 Croix de Guerre
 Morgan Eldean Lindsey 281
CSA
 18th Alabama Regiment 222
 22nd Alabama Regiment Infantry 217
 31st Alabama Regiment 437
 5th Texas Regiment Waverly Confederates 478
 5th Texas Cavalry, Co D 353
 5th Texas Cavalry, McCown's Co 293
 5th Texas Infantry Regiment 346
 5th Texas Infantry, Hood's Texas Brigade 484
 7th Texas Cavalry 373
 7th Texas Mounted Volunteers 374
 8th Texas Infantry 346
 9th Texas Infantry (Nichols) 253, 298
 10th Texas Infantry 350
 20th Texas Infantry, Elmore's 198, 253, 260
 24th Texas Regiment Cavalry 264, 384, 477-478
 24th Texas Regiment Cavalry (Dismounted) 500
 24th Texas Regiment Cavalry, Co B 149
 24th Texas Regiment Cavalry, Co I 262
 25th Texas Cavalry (Dismounted) 500
 26th Texas Brigade 299
 31st Texas Cavalry Regiment 299, 477
 32nd Virginia Cavalry Regiment 353
 Bagby's Regiment, Co G 198
 Colonel George Scott's Battalion 443
 Galveston Rifles 295
 Spaight's Battalion Camp #858 197
Revolutionary War
 South Carolina militia 468
Spanish American War
 1st Texas Infantry 516
 3rd Texas Volunteer Guard 189
Texas campaigns
 1st Regiment Mississippi Infantry 499, 502
 Battle of San Jacinto 402
 Campaign of 1842 402
 Somervell Expedition 402
Texas State Troops
 2nd Regiment Carter's Brigade 499
 14th Brigade 294
 17th Brigade 212
Union
 9th Illinois Regiment Cavalry, Co K 452
War of 1812 289-294, 396, 402, 438
 20th Tennessee Regiment Militia 265
 Colonel Ignatius A. Few's Regiment 212

- Copeland's Regiment Tennessee Militia 205
- World War I
- 56th Infantry Battalion 433
 - Army Chemical Corps 425
 - Army Air Corps 427
 - those who served:*
 - George Baseke 159
 - Felix Clifton Boyd 284
 - Clarence C. Malone 263
 - William David Moore 210, 323
 - William Bradford Morrow, Jr.† 328
 - David Smith 413
 - Olie B. Smith, Sr. 413
 - Penn Smith 415
 - Thomas Wesley Smith 167
 - William Fielding Spiller, Jr. 434
- World War II
- 96th Bomb Group 303
 - 127th Cavalry 472
 - 338th Bomb Squadron 303
 - 802nd Military Police Battalion 412
 - 1127th Military Police CO (AVN) APO 710 201
 - Armed Guard North Atlantic Convoys 299
 - Gen. Patton's 3rd Army Headquarters Quartermaster Corp 209
 - Navy WAVES 210
 - Texas National Guard 429
 - those who served:*
 - Maj. Frank W. Byrnes 165
 - William Amburse Beard 427
 - Margaret Helen Boyd 210
 - Harry G. Daves, Jr. 196
 - Fred Ellen 426
 - Larry Evans 201
 - Robert Edwin Fristoe 168
 - O. W. "Bill" Goranson 215
 - Raymond Duane "Bane" Hereford 243
 - Buck Lindsey 370
 - Morgan Eldean Lindsey 281
 - Morris Bailey Montgomery 315
 - Ben Romalis Moore 319
 - John Davis Morton 330
 - Charles Tayloe Saxon 390
 - Olie Benjamin Smith, Jr. 414
 - John Browder Spiller 430
 - James E. Stephenson 322
 - Garvie Walker 464
- Millard, Henry 17, 19
- Miller, Anna 396
- Miller, Anna Eliza (Casey) 172
- Miller, Bill 87
- Miller, Charles, M.D. 77
- Miller, Danny Lou 427
- Miller, Diane Beth (Henry) 238
- Miller, Ervin R., M.D. 309, 309, 369
- Miller family 309
- Miller, Faye (Moore) 324
- Miller, Holmes 396
- Miller, Jack 172
- Miller, Jaclyn Diane 238
- Miller, Jake Daniel 238
- Miller, James 397-398
- Miller, James C. 396, 398
- Miller, James William 398
- Miller, John 465
- Miller, John L. 309
- Miller, John Lee Ervin 309, 369
- Miller, John W. 362
- Miller, John Wade Hamilton 309
- Miller, Margaret 396
- Miller, Mary 396
- Millermon, Mary Jane 510
- Miller, Nancy 396
- Miller, Nary 87
- Miller, Peninah 396
- Miller, Ruth(a) Shannon 1, 14, 17, 25, 398, 404
- Miller-Vidor Lumber Co. 56-57
- Miller, Wanda Joyce 309
- Miller, William 396
- Miller, William C. 398
- Miller, Will, Jr. 471
- Millican, Helen North 503
- Millican, John W. 503
- Millican, John Silas 503
- Millican, Margaret Ethelle 503
- Millican, Martha Ann 361
- Millican, Miles (North) 503
- Millican, Moses Eugene 503
- Millican, North 503
- Millikan, Louise (Mann) 120
- Mills, A. Jackson 191
- Mills, Bessie 193
- Mills, Dorothy 193
- Mills, Jackson 193
- Mills, James E. 193
- Mills, Jefferson D. 191
- Mills, Roger Q. 96
- Mills, Samuel Harold 484
- Mills, Suela (Jackson) 193
- Mills, Susie 191
- Milton, Suzanne 426
- Mims Baptist Church 86
- Miner, Isaac Lee "Cap" 52
- Mink/Melton, community 52, 305, 438
- Minnett, John W. 334
- Minnock, Edward 177, 373
- Mississippi Territory 164
- Missouri Pacific 51
- Mitchell, Ada 310
- Mitchell, Ann Hall "Nannie" 484
- Mitchell, Armilda Emaline (Gatlin) 310

Index

- Mitchell, Audrey L. 88
Mitchell, Beto 417
Mitchell, Cornelia Josephine 483
Mitchell, Cynthia 440
Mitchell, Edward Muse 442
Mitchell Energy & Development Corporation 146, 440, 480
Mitchell Gas & Oil Corporation 221
Mitchell, George 81, 146, 211, 329, 440, 480
Mitchell, Grandmother 416
Mitchell, James L. 483-484
Mitchell, Jim E. 91
Mitchell, Jo 310
Mitchell, Josephine (Snook) 310, 417
Mitchell, Levy J. 310
Mitchell, Lillie M. 310
Mitchell Lumber Co. 69
Mitchell, Margaret (Munnerlyn) 442
Mitchell, Marie 94
Mitchell, Marie (Hargrove) 120
Mitchell, Mrs. Joe 310
Mitchell, Mrs. N. A. 93
Mitchell, Nancy L. 310
Mitchell, Roy Andrew 91
Mitchell, S. H. 90
Mitchell, Wayne 267
Mitchell, William Jessie 310
Mitchell, William N. "Bud" 310
Mitchell, Willie J. 310
M&M Lumber Co. 69
Mobley, Bennett 186
Mobley, Destin Lauren 507
Mobley, Hailey Elizabeth 507
Mobley, Hannah 186
Mobley, Julie 186
Mock, Ann 21
Mock, Ann Rebecca 12, 17, 21
Mock, William 21
Moffett, Elliot R. 251
Monette, Reuben Fletcher 483
Mongram, Lula 191
Monroe, Welthy Lonnie 523
Montes, Jose A., M.D. 77
Montgomery, Andrew 8, 10-11, 15, 29, 203-204, 312-314, 397, 399, 406-407
Montgomery, Andrew Jackson 311
Montgomery & Robinson, sawmill 69
Montgomery, Anna 311, 390-391
Montgomery, Ann L. 312
Montgomery, Ben E. 429
Montgomery, Benjamin F. 312
Montgomery, Brigadier Gen. Richard 406
Montgomery brothers 15
Montgomery Clan 312
Montgomery, Col. Morris Bailey 314
Montgomery & Company Sawmill 60
Montgomery County 152
 Tax Assessor and Collector 209
 Chamber of Commerce 245
 courthouses 41
 Genealogical & Historical Society 240
 Historical Commission 145
 hospital, Montgomery County in Conroe 327
 hospital board 245
 lumber company 69
 medical auxiliary 76
 medical society 76, 469
 railroad crew 54
 retired teachers 198
 Rifle Boys 212
 Rifle Boys Home Guard 212
 sawmill 55
Montgomery, David 394
Montgomery, Dr. Robin Navarro 406
Montgomery, Edley 8, 10, 12, 29, 203-204, 311-313, 397, 399
Montgomery, Elizabeth 8, 311
Montgomery, Emeline (Farris) 203-204
Montgomery, Emily 312-313
Montgomery family 400
Montgomery Female Academy 116
Montgomery, Gen. Richard 29, 407
Montgomery, Gen. James 406
Montgomery-Greenwood lineages 391
Montgomery High School 166
Montgomery Historical Society 115
Montgomery, H. J., sawmill 69
Montgomery Independent School District 115
Montgomery, Jacob II 396
Montgomery, James 311, 399
Montgomery, James Troy "Jimmie" 313-314
Montgomery, Jim 314
Montgomery, John 8, 29, 204, 310, 313, 390, 399
Montgomery, John Andrew 312
Montgomery, John, Jr. 311, 313
Montgomery, John Lee 314, 406
Montgomery, John P. 312
Montgomery, Joy Ham 314
Montgomery, Joy Renee 314
Montgomery, J. T. 233
Montgomery, Julia E. 312
Montgomery Lumber Company 69
Montgomery, Maj. Lemuel 29, 407
Montgomery, Margaret 94, 197, 311, 390, 394, 400, 406
Montgomery, Martha 313
Montgomery, Mary 11, 203
Montgomery, Mary Jane 311, 390-391
Montgomery, Matthew 314
Montgomery, Mr. 52
Montgomery, Mrs. J. T. 308
Montgomery Prairie 12, 23
Montgomery, Richard 407

- Montgomery, Robin 1-2, 6-7, 10, 12, 14, 28, 3010-311, 314
 Montgomery, Sarah 311, 313
 Montgomery, Sarah Allen 313
 Montgomery, Sarah M. 312
 Montgomery School 117
 Montgomery Settlement 23, 313
 Montgomery, town 28-29, 115, 313, 405, 408
 Montgomery, town lots sale 28, 406, 409
 Montgomery Trading Post 23, 406
 Montgomery, Waylon 3134
 Montgomery, William 8, 15, 29, 310-313, 397, 399, 406-407
 Moody connection 14
 Moody, John Wyatt 6, 406-407
 Moody, J. W. 2, 5-6, 15, 17, 29, 407
 Auditor of the Republic of Texas 5
 Moody, Sherry 308
 Moody, Steve 367
 Moon, Chester 170
 Moon, Reva Mae 170
 Moor, Elizabeth 521
 Moore, Addie 317, 384
 Moore, Addie E. (Bell) 314, 318, 439
 Moore, Alice Faye 324
 Moore, Ardelia 320
 Moore, Ben 317
 Moore, Ben Rogers 209, 278, 315-316, 318, 322, 325, 439
 Moore, Ben Romalis xiv, 315-316, 318-319, 384
 Moore, Ben Romalis, military service 318
 Moore, Betty Joyce 319
 Moore, Bob 112
 Moore, Bryan Terrell "Teddy" 323
 Moore, Callie 324
 Moore, Camoleat 255
 Moore, Charles B 324
 Moore, Corean 279, 319, 322, 325
 Moore, Corene 112
 Moore, David 323, 325
 Moore, Delilah 324
 Moore, Diantha Maria 320
 Moore, Dorene 316, 384
 Moore, Douglas Rogers 315, 318
 Moore, Duane Edward 320
 Moore, Eliza 325
 Moore, Elsie Evelyn 320-321, 381, 418
 Moore, Emily C. 328
 Moore, Eula Dorene 315, 439
 Moore family reunion 278, 324, 385
 Moore, Frank B. 483
 Moore-Gilbert, Mildred 343
 Moore home 317
 Moore, Ida Leona 177
 Moore, Jack Wayne 319
 Moore, James 320
 Moore, James Claude 319
 Moore, James Edward 343
 Moore, Jehu 255
 Moore, Jessie Sarah 343
 Moore, Joe 209
 Moore, John 320
 Moore, John H. 37, 320
 Moore, John J. 324
 Moore, Joseph 319-320, 323
 Moore, Joseph "Joe" 325
 Moore, J. W. 343
 Moore, Karen Eileen 320
 Moore, Kathleen Ann 324
 Moore, Lavoy 267
 Moore, Lewis Smith 343
 Moore, Linda 114
 Moore, Linda P. 112
 Moore, Linda (Pierce) xiv, 315-316, 319-320, 323-324, 326, 440
 Moore, Lizzie 210
 Moore, Lucy Ann 325
 Moore, Mary 206
 Moore, Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie" 209-210, 278-279, 319, 322, 325
 Moore, Melvin Ellis 320
 Moore, Mildred (Breland) 318
 Moore, Missouri 325
 Moore, Patsy Gayle 323
 Moore, Reba Joyce 324
 Moore, Rena Mae 323
 Moore, Rena (Matchett) 209-210, 278-279, 316, 319, 323
 Moore, Robert 112
 Moore, Robert Bryant (Bob) 209, 319, 323, 325
 Moore, Ruby Marie 319
 Moore sawmill 323
 Moore, S. D. 99
 Moore Service Station 317
 Moore, Stanley Russell 315, 318
 Moore, Stuart Rogers 318
 Moore, Sue Marie 320
 Moore, Susan 324
 Moore, Susan Amanda 325
 Moore, Tom Lee 323
 Moore, Uncle Ben 384
 Moore, William 209, 324
 Moore, William Clyde 319-320
 Moore, William David 319, 322-324
 Moore, William David "Will" 325
 Moore, William Jackson 209, 279, 315-316, 319, 321, 325
 Moore, William James 323
 Moore, William Lee 320
 Moore, William LeRoy "PeeWee" 324
 Moore, Willie Lee (Lea) 343
 Moore, Willie Mae 84
 Moore, Wilma Jean 324
 Moorhead, Wanda 103
 Moorman, Sherry 503
 Morgan, Barbara (Wilson) 91
 Morgan, Col. James 32

Index

- Morgan, Edward Robert 483
Morgan, Elizabeth Anne 354
Morgan, Julia Merle 271
Morgan, Susannah 448
Morgenroth, Arthur Henry 240, 326-327
Morgenroth, Inez (Roycroft) 240, 326, 334
Morgenroth, Mary 335
Morgenroth, Mary Ann 326, 334, 465
Morgenroth, Nancy Sue 326
Moriarty, Andrea (Schrock) 95
Moriarty, Holly Kay 119
Moriarty, Kim 95
Moriarty, Ty Garrett 119
Mormons (Jesus Christ Church of Latter-Day Saints) 108
Morrell, Reverend Z. N. 519, 521
Morris, Alph 230
Morris, Bessie 216
Morris Co. of Texas 60
Morris, Frank 346
Morris, John 446-447
Morris, John Eddie 230
Morris, Judge and Mrs. A. W. 216
Morrison, County Clerk Gwynn 5, 203
Morrison, Matilda 444
Morris, William 446
Morrow, Abe 469
Morrow, Albert H. 327
Morrow, Albert H., Jr. 327
Morrow, Alexaine 327
Morrow, Alex Dwayne 328
Morrow, Alton 328
Morrow, Amanda 328
Morrow, Ashley 328
Morrow, Bethany 328
Morrow, Beverly 328
Morrow, Caroline Mildred (Newman) 327
Morrow, Catherine 328
Morrow, Clarence 328
Morrow, Cristina 329
Morrow, Curtil A. 328
Morrow, Daniel E. 329
Morrow, David 328
Morrow, Donna 328
Morrow, Edna K. 327
Morrow, Elvin "Bunny" Bernard 327
Morrow, Emora T. 327-328
Morrow, Emory Jerome 327-328
Morrow family cemetery 327
Morrow, Faye (Wallace) 480
Morrow, Frances "Frankie" 328
Morrow, Gary 328
Morrow, Gladys (Burton) 328
Morrow, Hunter 328
Morrow, Jennie 328
Morrow, Jerry Jerome 328
Morrow, Karen Joanne 328
Morrow, Kenneth J. 328
Morrow, Kenneth Joseph 328
Morrow, Kimberly K. 329
Morrow, Larry 328
Morrow, Lester Eugene 327, 329
Morrow, Lester Eugene II 329
Morrow, Lillian 327
Morrow, Linda 328
Morrow, Madge (Sherman) 328
Morrow, Margaret 327
Morrow, Margaret Elzalde 328
Morrow, Margaret K. 181
Morrow, Margaret Katherine 327
Morrow, Margaret "Sissy" 328
Morrow, Marian 327
Morrow, Martha 328
Morrow, Nancy 327
Morrow, Nelline 328
Morrow, Raleigh 327
Morrow, Raleigh Jerome 328
Morrow, Richard 328
Morrow, Richard Henry 327
Morrow, Richard Marian "Sonny" 328
Morrow, Robert 327
Morrow, Robert Emory 328
Morrow, Robert, Jr. 328
Morrow, Robert S. 327
Morrow, Ronald 328
Morrow, Susan 328
Morrow, Thomas L. 328
Morse-Johnson Lumber Company 69
Morton, Harold Thomas 329
Morton, Jack 146, 329
Morton, John Davis "Jack" 329
Morton, John Davis, Jr. 329
Morton, Katherine (Kellogg) 101, 120
Morton, Mrs. John D. 93
Morton, Richard Kellogg 329
Moseley, Donald 88
Mosely, John D. 141
Mosely, Sam 423
Moss, Matthew 17, 23
Mostyn-Damuth Cemetery 440
Mostyn, Isabella 212
Mount, Judy Gail 189
Mount Olive Baptist Church 89
Mount, Priscilla 356
Mrs. S. Pope 37
Mt. Olive Missionary Baptist Church 87
Mt. Pleasant Church 444
Mt. Rose Cemetery 512
Muckelroy, Katie Pauline 259
Mulcahy, J. M. 509
Mullens, Mary A. 448

- Mullens, Mathew S. 448
 Mullens, Susan Barbara 447
 Muller, Barbara (Story) 318
 Muller, Starlia Jeanne 318
 Muller, Westley F., Jr. 318
 Mullicane, Carrie 480
 Mund, Bonnie 161
 Munnerlyn, Anne 443-444
 Munnerlyn, Capt. John 444
 Munnerlyn, Charles J. 444
 Murphy, Frank Louis 201
 Murphy, Kelli 386
 Murphy, Sally Ann 201
 Murrah, George Milton 380
 Murrah, Ida Frances 380
 Murrah, James Newton 380
 Murrah, Jess McCaleb 380
 Murrah, Laura Elizabeth 380
 Murrah, Lee 479
 Murrah, Newton 380
 Murrah, Rebecca (Child) "Cabbie" 380
 Murrah, Robert Edward 380
 Murrah, Samuel Becton "Boss" 478
 Murrah, William Lee 380
 Murray, Andrew Jackson 232
 Murray, Gladys 232
 Murray, Mrs. Dennis 93
 Murray, Mrs. F. G. 93
 Murray, Payne 70
 Murray, Uncle Cleve 233
 Murray, Virginia 92-93, 119
 Murray, Virginia (Castille) 120
 Murrell, Eugenia 262-263
 Musgrove, Adona (Purswell) 364
 Musgrove, Athlene 460
 Musgrove, Ethlene 109
 Musgrove, Opal 109
 Musgrove, Thomas 364
 Musgrove, Thomas Jefferson 364
 Muske, Helen Louise 429
- N**
- NAACP 151
 Nacogdoches, Mexican territory 32
 Nail, Joe Ivy 511
 Naish, Mrs. Euphemia M. "Minnie" 336
 Nancy Adams Music Studio 382
 Narron, Beatrice (Wommack) 480
 Nash, Mary 206
 Nash, Parker William 506-507
 Nash, Rebecca Suzanne 506
 Nash, Tolbert William III 506
 Nashville Charter 11
 Natchez, Mississippi 32
 Nat Hart Davis Museum vii, 116
 Nau, Hunter Clyde 506
 Nau, Sean Douglas 506
 Navarro, Jose Antonio Baldemero 483
 Nave, Lee 332
 Navy WAVES 247
 Neal, C. C. 512
 Neal children 269
 Neal, John William 269
 Nealy, O. 87
 Needels, Cynthia 330
 Needels, Donna 330
 Needels, Dwight 330
 Needels, Foster 330
 Needels, Jeannette 330
 Needham, B. L. 73
 Needley, Ellis 469
 Neel, James 521
 Neidigk, Fred, sawmill 69
 Neidigk, J. F. 60
 Nettles, John G. 331
 Neubarth's 46
 New Bethel Baptist Church 89
 New Bethlehem Cemetery vii
 New Caney High School 300
 New Caney Lumber Co. 60
 New Caney, Texas 54-55, 57, 60-61, 63, 78, 83, 122-123,
 125, 173, 184, 238, 300, 335, 371, 381, 387-388, 464
 New, Ester Sedonia 237
 New Hope Cemetery 470
 New Montgomery Cemetery 323
 New, Sedonia 238
 New Testament Baptist Church 86
 New Waverly, Texas 46, 162
News and Star 138
 Newman, Albert Taylor 213
 Newman, Caroline "Carrie" Mildred 327
 Newman, Daniel Jerome 327
 Newman, Jerome 437
 Newman, Mary Kay 213
 Newsome, Bessie Lee 365
 Newton, "Mellie" 153
 Nibbs and Co., sawmill 69
 Nicar, Roy 389
 Nichols, Harvey L., sawmill 69
 Nichols, H. C., sawmill 69
 Nichols, John, sawmill 69
 Nickels, Esther Rose Oualline (Welborn) 121
 Nilsson, Göran 215
 Ninth Texas Infantry (Nichols) 253
 Nixon, Samuel Thomas 230
 Nobel, Alfred 215
 Nobel, Arthur 89
 Nobel Foundation 215
 Noble & Allen, sawmill 69
 Noble, Mary A. 309

Index

Noble, Nancy Jane 309
Noble, W. 332
Noble, W. T. 332
Nobles, Allen 331
Nobles, Charles E. 46
Nobles, James Thomas 217
Nobles, John W. 331
Nobles, Laura 333
Nobles, Lena O. 331
Nobles, Lucy Katherine "Kittie" 331
Nobles, Martha 331
Nobles, Martha A. 331
Nobles, Maude 454
Nobles, Maude Leona 456
Nobles, Olivia Eoline "Lena" 331
Nobles, Warren 331-333
Nobles, W. T. 332
Nolan, John 219
Nolte, Louis 287
Nonsuch, US frigate 451
Norman, Drue W. 52
Norman, Elizabeth 484
Norman, J. C. 382
North, E. P. 46
Northington, P. A. 87
Northington, Reverend P. A. 85
North Montgomery County Retired Teachers Association 102
NSDAR 178
Nugent, C. W. 75
Nutter, Cedric 216
Nutter family 216
Nutter, Fred 216-217

O

Oakland Cemetery 425, 481
Oak Leaf Clusters 303
Oakwood Cemetery 255, 261, 309, 467, 478, 491
Oats, Jane 459
Oatts, Lucy 505
O'Banion family 333
O'Banion, William Hamilton "Ham" 333
O'Bryan, Patrick 71
O'Bryant, Devine, home 204
Odom, Amelia Agnes 177
O. F. Adams Lumber Co. 69
Ogg, Emmitt Edward 259
Ogg, Mrs. Josephine Bodkins 173
Ogletree Hardwood Lumber Co. 69
oil fields, Conroe 76
Oklahoma Cemetery 212-213, 305, 415-416
Oklahoma Community 127, 215, 228, 305, 368, 416-418
O. L. Anderson Box Factory, sawmill 69
Old 300, Austin's Colony 37
Old Bagdad Cemetery 299
Old Baptist Church 425

Old Cheraw District 149
Old Danville 143
Old Honea 478
Old Manse of the First United Methodist Church 100
Old Methodist Cemetery 267
Old Miller County 311
Old Montgomery Cemetery 290, 331-332
Old San Antonio Road 4
Old Waverly 149, 186
Oldham, Matilda 206
Oliver, Anna 88
Oliver, Annie (Snook) 415
Oliver, Joann S. 136
Oliver, Nancy 295
Oliver, Rachel 295
Oliver, Robert 295
Oliver, Sterling Niblit "Ned" 481
O'Neal, Carole Lynn viii, xiv
O'Neal, Henry Alford 157
organizations
 Children of the Republic of Texas (CRT) 119
 Daughters of 1812 91
 Daughters of the American Colonists (DAC) 94, 178
 Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) 92, 136
 Coushatti Trace Chapter (DAR) 300
 Heritage Trails Chapter (DAR) 136
 Margaret Montgomery Chapter (DAR) 92-94
 Spring Creek Chapter (DAR) 137
 Margaret Montgomery Chapter (DAR) 92
 Daughters of the Magna Charta (DMC) 178
 Daughters of the Republic of Texas (DRT) 31, 372
 Judge Nathaniel Hart Davis Chapter 120-121
 Delta Kappa Gamma Society 101
 Lambda Kappa Chapter 102
 Lambda Lambda Chapter 102
 Kiwanas 151
 Knights Templar 197
 Lake Conroe Republic Women's Club 297
 Masons. *Also see Masonic Lodges.* 98, 215, 245, 250, 300,
 312, 326, 469, 491, 498-499, 502
 Order of the Eastern Star 158
 Sons of the American Revolution
 Freedom Chapter 90
 former president, Tom Bruce Green 29
 Sons of the Republic of Texas
 representative, Tom Bruce Green 29
 flag, gravesite of Charles B. Stewart 30
Orton, Walter Archie 173
Osborn, Susan 177
Osburn, Charles 176
Osburn, Don 176
Osburn, Mattie 177
Osburn, Tom 176
Otis Air Force Base 165
O'Toole Brothers Lumber Co. 69

- O'Toole & Wright, sawmill 69
 Ott, Daniel Mathew 367
 Ott, Gabriel 367
 Ott, Gilbert Columbus "Booger" 367
 Ott, Ila Ione 367
 Ott, Joel Clinton 367
 Ott, Marion 364
 Otto, Urban H. 107
 Ott, Sarah Elizabeth 367
 Ott, Simon 367
 Ott, Simon Ephraim 361, 367
 Ott, Tessie Lenora 367
 Ott, W. (William) 367
 Oualline Brothers Lumber Co. 69
 Oualline & Decker Lumber Co. 69
 Oualline & Dunn, sawmill 69
 Oualline, Ed 153
 Oualline, J. W. 69
 Outlaw, Alexander 437
 Outlaw, James Thomas Tidwell 444
 Owen, Andrew 393
 Owen, Anny (Amy) 393
 Owen, Bessie 318
 Owen, Bessie (Price) 13, 120, 318
 Owen, Bethany 393
 Owen, Charlotte 393
 Owen, Elizabeth 393
 Owen, Ellender (Peace) 393
 Owen, John 393
 Owen, Keith William 427
 Owen, Nancy/Lucy (Peace) 393
 Owen, Peninah 393
 Owen, Rigby, Jr. 505
 Owen, Robert Smith 355
 Owen(s) families 392
 Owens, John 290
 Owens, Lula May 363
 Owen, Smith 318
 Owen(s), Thomas, Jr. 392
 Owen, Thomas 393
 Owen, William 393
 Owl Creek Ranch 211
 Ozio, Margie Beth 168
 Ozio, Victor 168
- P**
- Pace, H. D. 88
 Pace, James Edgar 414
 Pace, J. E. 295
 Pace, John P. 333
 Pace, John Pinchney 333
 Pace Lumber Co. 69
 Pace, Mr. 209
 Pace, R.E. 360
 Pacific Lumber Co. 69
- Paddock, Leo 142
 Page, Ida Ethel 218
 Paget, William 468
 Paine, Linda (Abernathy) 355
 Palmer, Burl 403
 Palmer, Cora (Christian) 334
 Palmer, Donnie Lee 403
 Palmer, Edward Gray 334
 Palmer, E. P. 87
 Palmer, Isom 403
 Palmer, James A. 473
 Palmer, John Martin 403
 Palmer, Mr. 498
 Palmer, Reuben Dejarnett 334
 Palmer, Reuben Jonathan 334
 Palmetto Lumber Company 266
 Palmore, Elizabeth 321
 Palmore, Elizabeth Ann 321
 Palmore, Marshall 321
 Pan American Round Table 186
 Panorama Village 271
 Panther Creek Oil Company 217
 Parada, Dr. Stella 102
 Paralee, Lucy 230
 Parish, Louise 219
 Parish, Olivia 328
 Parish & Stapp, sawmill 70
 Parker, Asa Carroll 362
 Parker, Bud E. 222
 Parker clan 11
 Parker, Cynthia Ann 411
 Parker, Dempie Leona 362
 Parker family 253
 Parker, Francis 356
 Parker, Gary 74
 Parker, Isaiah 259
 Parker, James 222
 Parker, James W. 411
 Parker, Jim T. 469
 Parker, J. N. 478
 Parker, Lucretia (Baggerly) 259
 Parker, Lurania 259
 Parker, Malinda 259
 Parker, Mary Ann 356
 Parker, Noralee (Matthews) 305
 Parker, Priscilla (Mount) 356
 Parker, Rachel 411
 Parker, Sarah Elizabeth "Lizzie" 222
 Parker's Fort 253
 Parker, Virginia Louise (Crawford) 96
 Parker, William Edgar 499
 Parker, William J. 362
 Park, Henrietta 264
 Parkhill, Brooks 223
 Parks, Rebecca 167

Index

- Parmer, Anthony C. 261
Parmer, Martin 403
Parnell, John E. 377
Parr, Camille Joseph "C. J.", Jr. 183
Parr, Camille Joseph III 183
Parr, Robert 113
Parr, Rochelle Louise 183
Parsley, Lula C. 380
Passalaqua, Lynda 186
Pate, Alethia 438, 440
Paterson 68
Pate, Wilson 255
Pate, W. N. 440
Patrick, Faye Inez 186
Patrick, Sarah 468
Patten, Thomas 393
Patterson and Co. 60
Patterson, Columbus E. 362
Patterson, Cordia Izora 460
Patterson, Fanny C. 362
Patterson, Floyd 232-233
Patterson, Indiana 362
Patterson, John W. 359, 362
Patterson, Mary A. 362
Patterson, Sarah 265
Patterson, William 17, 21
Patterson, William B. 362
Patton, Captain 401
Patton, Hugh L. 133
Patton, Lilie M. 133
Patton, Will 133
Patton, Will H. 133
Paul, Calvin 507
Paul, Jane Green 481
Paul, Jim 173
Pavalock, Steve 230
Pavlock, Linette Busa 214
Paxton grandchildren 393
Paxton, Mary 393-394
Paxton, Mrs. 393
Paxton, Thomas 393
Paxton, William 393
Payne, Charlene 97
Payne, Pete 266
Payne, Sooky 521
Peace, Ellender 393
Peace, Nancy/Lucy 393
Peacher, Sarah Elizabeth "Sally" 426
Peach River Lumber Co. 56, 70
Peacock, Iva Martha 154
Peacock, Robert 393-394
Peacock, Ruth (Wommack) 480
Pease, Governor E. M. 30
Pecan Point 311
Peckham, R. W. 59
Peck, John Curtis 427
Peck, Wendi Elain 427
Pedini, David 308
Peebles, B. S. 87
Peele, V. 142
Peel, T. J. 115
Peel, Valerie (Stovall) 120
Peeples, Adrianna L'Artique 424
Pegoda, George Franklin 199
Pegues, Martha Maxwell 483
Peklewsky, Harold Thomas 334
Peklewsky, Mary Ann (Morgenroth) 95, 326-327, 334, 465
Pence, Micki (Kennedy) 100
Pender, William Dorsey 403
Pendley, Robert L. 377
Penn, E. D. 89
Penney, L. M. 75
Pentecost, Eunice Blanche 232
Peoples, Frances vi-vii
Peoples, Reverend B. S. 85
Peoples, Surcy L., Jr. vi-vii
Perez, Henry 331
Perkins, Bertha E. 219
Perkins, Colonel 291, 293-294
Perkins, O. P. 57, 59, 68
Perkins, Sarah 393
Perkins, Wallis 89
Perkins, Willis 89
Perry, Alexander 254
Perry, Captain O. H. 451
Perry, Henry Alfred 255
Perry, Josephine Pauline 255
Perry, Josie 305
Perry, Mabel Reora 255
Perry, Margaret Texana 255
Perry, Mattie Rebecca 255
Perry, Mrs. Elizabeth E. 437
Perry, Mrs. William 93
Perry, Reora Joyce 255
Perry, Reora O'dora 254
Perry & Smith, attorneys 75
Perry, Willie Ann 255
Perthuis, Minni (Fahey) 230
Peters, Ada 162
Peters, Addie 162
Peters, Alice 163
Peters, Alma 163
Peters, Alta 162
Peters, Annie 163
Peters, Arel 163
Peters, Audrey Jean 163
Peters, Charles 163
Peters, Charles, Jr. 163
Peters, Charles Orr 163
Peters, Charlie 163

- Peters, Connie 163
 Peters, Elroy 163
 Peters, Emma Ozella Brown 163
 Peters, Emma William 163
 Peters, Fairy 163
 Peters, Ferrol 163
 Peters, Flossie 163
 Peters, Frank Leslie 163
 Peters, Frederick Joseph 177
 Peters, Fred J., sawmill 69
 Peters, Fred, Jr. 162-163
 Peters, Fredrick Joseph 162
 Peters, Goldie 163
 Peters, Hardy 163
 Peters, James 163
 Peters, Jim 162
 Peters, Linna 162-163
 Peters, Linnie 163
 Peters, Lovick Andrew 162
 Peters, Lovick, Jr. 163
 Peters, Melinda 163
 Peters, Mike 163
 Peters, Nettie (Yelverton) 163
 Peters, Oletha 163
 Peterson, Bryn 383
 Peterson, Jenny (Sadler) 383
 Peterson, Soren 383
 Peters, Ray 163
 Peters, Rowena 163
 Peters, Samuel Fox 163
 Peters, William J. 163
 Petrani, Zolton, M.D. 77
 Pettus, Wm. 311
 Pevehouse, J. 4
 Pevehouse, Prudy 214
 Peveteaux, Julia 266
 Peveteaux, Tom 266
 Pevihouse, Perry 337
 Peynghaus, Fannie 117
 Peynghaus, Mattie 117
 Pffifer, Bill 74
 Pharis. *See Farris, Farris.* 202
 Pharis, William 205
 Phelps, A. D. 88
 Phelps and Bonner 36
 Phelps, Artie Ruth 251
 Phelps, James 55, 61
 Phelps, Keith Cameron 373
 Phelps station 46
 Phelps, Walter 46
 Philadelphia Medical College 44
 Philips, Abram 335
 Philips, Anna Nix (Nicks) 335
 Philips, Anne Bell (Walker) 335
 Philips, Charles 335
 Philips, Clarence Walker 335
 Philips, Dr. George Nix 335
 Philips, Henry Moffett 335
 Philips, Love B. 335
 Philips, Lucina Mary (Walker) 335
 Philips, Marriot Walker 335
 Phillips, Annis 444
 Phillips, Austin McKinzie 119
 Phillips, Brady McKinzie 119
 Phillips, Margaret 167
 Phillips, Nancy 214, 368
 Phillips, Rhoda 87
 Phillips, Susie Margaret 366
 Phillips, Thomas Chase 119
 Phillips, Thomas Drew 119
 Philpot, Cora 142
 Philpot, Isaac 141
 Philpot, Tine Mae (Johnson) 157
 Phyling, Amanda Deborah 152
 physicians, Montgomery County 76-78
 Anderson, E. W., MD 77
 Avery, Maple, MD 77
 Bartell, Jack O., MD 76
 Bell, Henry, MD 77
 Billinoski, William, MD 77
 Brignac, Louis, MD 77
 Cagle, Carrol D., MD 29, 383, 407
 Clifford, William, MD 77
 Corrigan, Joseph, MD 76
 Delgado, W., MD 77
 Duren, Murry, Jr., 244
 Dyke, James, MD 77
 Falvey, Thomas, MD 76
 Faulkner, H. M., MD 77
 Gordon, Robert, MD 77
 Hailey, Edwin B., MD 76
 Hejtmancik, James "Jim" Harold, MD 168
 Hejtmancik, Lois Geraldene, MD 168
 Hicks, Paul, MD 77
 Holland, William, MD 76
 Hooper, W. N., MD 76
 Hurst, William, MD 77
 Ingrum, W. F., MD 76
 Kirkpatrick, William E., MD 77
 Klein, Alexander, MD 77
 Lenon, E. E., MD 77
 Leeves, E. J., MD 77
 Lind, John, MD 77
 Long, John, MD, 271
 McAfee, Wayne, MD 77
 McGivney, Felix, MD 77
 Miller, Charles, MD 77
 Miller, Erwin, R., MD, 309, 369
 Montes, Jose A., MD 77
 Petrani, Zolton, MD 77

Index

- Powell, B. E., MD 77
Presley, Walter D., M.D. 77
Price, James H., MD 354
Price, Morgan L., MD 354-355
Ray, L. C., MD 77
Robbins, E. Freeman, MD 339
Russell, Jim, MD 77
Sadler, Deane L., MD 76, 382-383
Schwartz, Isadora J., MD 77
Shepherd, Donald, MD 77
Spiller, John Browder, MD 428
Spiller, Samuel Fielding, MD 431
Spiller, William Fielding, Jr., MD 432
Ware, James Maxwell, MD 469
Watson, Irving, MD 77
Wilkins, A. N., MD 76
Wooldridge, Samuel Dunbar, MD 499
Wright, Asa, MD 507
Wright, Johnson Vitringer, MD 507-509, 512-514, 518-519, 523
Pickens, Lurena 252
Pickle, James W. 187
Pierce, David, Jr. 214
Pierce, Diana 137
Pierce, John K., Sr. 318
Pierce, Linda M. 318
Pierce, Mary Elizabeth 337
Pierce, Stephen W. 137
Pierson, Edmond 12
Pierson, Elizabeth (Montgomery) 399-400
Pierson family 399
Pierson, Henry 89
Pierson, J. G. W. 7-8, 10-12, 15, 17, 23, 312-313
Pierson, John G. W. 311, 397, 399-400
Piggot, Thomas 468
Piles/Pyle, Malinda Casandra 214
Pilgreen, Ann 338
Pilgreen, Anna Belle 337
Pilgreen, Booker 335-336
Pilgreen, Daisy Victoria 337
Pilgreen, Dealva "Panzie" 337
Pilgreen descendants 341
Pilgreen, Doc Bradley 336-337
Pilgreen, Eleanor 335
Pilgreen, Eleanor "Elizza" Busby 336
Pilgreen, Elias 335
Pilgreen, Elias Auswald "Bud" 336-337
Pilgreen, Eliza 336
Pilgreen, Ella Josephine 336-338, 340
Pilgreen, Ella Lee 337
Pilgreen, Emma 335
Pilgreen family 340
Pilgreen, Gilbert Randolph 337
Pilgreen, Harrison Stateright 335
Pilgreen, Henry Oscar 336-337
Pilgreen, Mary A. "Mollie" (Holder) 336
Pilgreen homestead 336
Pilgreen, Ida 337
Pilgreen, Jay V. 336-337
Pilgreen, John Franklin 337
Pilgreen, John Wesley 335-338
Pilgreen, John Wesley, Jr. 336
Pilgreen, Mabel Josephine 337
Pilgreen, Maggie 337
Pilgreen, Nina Louise 337
Pilgreen, Nora 337
Pilgreen, Rachel Crim 336-337, 343
Pilgreen, Rebecca "Rachel" Baird 335
Pilgreen, Sarah E. "Sally" 336-338
Pilgreen, William Lee 337
Pilgreen, Willie 337
Pilgrim Rest Baptist Church 85, 151
Pillot, Gabriel 152
Pillow, Andrew Montgomery 212, 345
Pillow, Arzelia 345
Pillow, Braziel Vanilla 345
Pillow, Catherine 345
Pillow, Effie 344
Pillow, Eleanor (Martin) 345
Pillow, Ezekial 345
Pillow, Gideon Johnson 345
Pillow, Homer Lincoln 344
Pillow, James Edwin 212, 345
Pillow, Jesse Monroe 343
Pillow-Lee family 271
Pillow, Mamie Peachy 344
Pillow, Myrtle May 344
Pillow, Narcissy 345
Pillow, Phillip Paten 344
Pillow, Ransom "Dock" 212, 272, 343-345
Pillow, Roy Ray 344
Pillow, Sarah "Katy" 212, 344
Pillow, Sarah (Whitaker) 343, 345
Pillows, Darlene Gayle (Matthews) 307
Pillow, Thomas Jefferson 345
Pillow, William 345
Pillow, William Barton 212, 343, 345
Pillow, William Joseph 343
Pincham, Peter 491
Pinchback, Sarah Virginia 354
Pinckard, Catherine 237
Pineview Lumber Co. 60, 70
Pineywoods Foundation 55
Pinkston, Bobby Neal 218
Pisaturo, Leah (Davis) 95
Pitman, Fannie 207
Pittman, Losema 162
Pitts, John 262
Pitts Lumber Co. 70
Pitts, Wiley 365

- Plantersville, Texas 8, 311
 Plant, Lula Belle 472
 Plattenburg, Reverend B. J. 85
 Pluentawer, Martin Horner 359
 Plummer-Matthews Lumber Co. 60
 Plunk, Buford 110
 Plunk, Essie 109
 Plunk, Lois 109
 Plunk, Louise 109-110
 Plunk, Nolan 110
 Plunk, Readie 110
 Poinsett, Joel Roberts 34
 Polk, C. J. 88
 Polk, Collie 88
 Pollard, E. A. 140
 Pollard, E. L. 142
 Pollard, Lucy Ann 476
 Pollard, Willie 141
 Pond, Jack Avent 366
 Ponton, Ella (Wood) 484
 Ponton, Evelyn (Campbell) 484
 Ponton, Harwood Douglas "Doc" 484
 Pool(e), B. B. 399
 Pool, Bessie 230
 Pool, Beverly 397
 Pool Cemetery 217-218, 454-455
 Pool, Joseph "J. B." Bailey 270
 Pool, Oscar Paul 270
 Pool, Otto Leonard 270
 Pool, Rev. Leonard Dalco "L. D." 270
 Poole, Lydai Virginia 380
 Pope, Charles Edward, Sr. 417
 Pope, Dannie Jeane 299
 Pope, Dottie Mae 417
 Pope, Lida Ervine 427
 Pope, Mary Elizabeth (Reed) 418
 Pope, Sharon 434
 Porter, Texas 55, 59, 63, 66, 85, 129, 300
 Porter, Frances G. 129
 Porter, James 129
 Porter, J. P. 131-132
 Porter, Ronnie Eugene 86
 Porter, William 75
 Porter, William A. 129
 Portiss, David Y. 75
 Post, Branche 112
 Post, E. T. 316
 Post Oak Cemetery 515
 Post, Orintha 112
 Post, Vera 112
 Powell, B. E., M.D. 77
 Powell, B. H. 131-132
 Powell, Charles Wood 484
 Powell, Clara 117
 Powell, Colonel 348, 350-352
 Powell, Daisy 117
 Powell, Effie Mae 378
 Powell, Elizabeth 350-351
 Powell, Elizabeth (Grace) 347, 352
 Powell, Evelyn Elizabeth 484
 Powell, Florence Nancy 352
 Powell, Frank 117, 352
 Powell, George 484
 Powell, George Francis 352, 484
 Powell, John 117
 Powell, Leonard 117
 Powell, Lizzie 352
 Powell, Mary E. 165
 Powell, Mary (McEachin) 484
 Powell, Mildred (Falconer) 484
 Powell, Peter George 352
 Powell, R. M. 354
 Powell, Robert Micajah 346, 349, 352, 484
 Powell, Sibyl 117
 Powell, Sue Ann 139
 Powell, Virginia Lee 484
 Powell, Will 90
 Powell, William Wood 484
 Powell, William Wood, Jr. 484
 Powell, Wood 346, 352-353
 Power, Frances Katherine 182
 Power, Francis Bernard 182
 Power, Marian Joyce 182
 Power, Patricia Pearl 182
 Power, Rebecca 521
 Powers, Jewel 92
 Powers, [Mr.] 424
 Prairie View A&M College 150
 Precinct of Lake Creek 404
 Presbyterian Church 186-187, 197, 239, 433
 Presley, Walter D., M.D. 77
 Presswood, Austin 122, 124
 Presswood place 123
 Presswood, Sarah (Waters) 122
 Presswood, Thomas Lee 123
 Prestidge, James Robert 238
 Prestidge, Michael Paul 238
 Prestwood, Deborah Kay 328
 Prestwood, Roy Eugene 328
 Price, Agnes (Keller) 354
 Price and Collins 70
 Price, Cade Martin 355
 Price, Capt. James 354
 Price, Catherine 355, 358
 Price, Charlie N. 374
 Price, Charlie Vernon 374
 Price, David Owen 358
 Price, Dr. M. L. 355
 Price, Dylan Martin 358
 Price, Elizabeth Anne 355

Index

- Price, Emily Beth 355
Price, Ethan James 358
Price, Ezra 217
Price, Frederick 88
Price, General Sterling 416
Price, Jacy Suzanne 355
Price, James Coleman "Cole" 355
Price, James Ernest 355
Price, James H., MD 354
Price, James Martin 355
Price, James Weldon 374
Price, John Forester 355
Price, John Hill 355
Price, Joyce Martin 120-121
Price, Lila 117
Price, Linda (Paine) 355
Price, Lola Irene 374
Price, Margaret Catherine "Bessie" 355
Price, Mary Kathryn 355
Price, Mary Sarah Adelaide "Sallie" 354
Price, Morgan G. 355
Price, Morgan Greenwood 355
Price, Morgan Grigsby 354
Price, Morgan Livingston 354-355
Price, Morgan Timothy 355
Price, Myrtle Olene 374
Price property 358
Price, Rebecca 355
Price, Sallie "Lalah" 354
Price, Thomas Stephen 355
Price, Thomas Zachary "Zach" 355
Price, Thursa Kelly 355
Price, Virginia 355
Price, Weston Owen 358
Price, William 354
Pridemore, Sherry 234, 464
Pridgen, Allen Shadrack 365
Pridgen, Nancy H. 364
Prince Lumber Company 70
Prine, John William 483
Proctor, Maryann 165
Procurador, Syndico 311
Pruett, Francis 496
Pruitt Funeral Home 103
Prunier, Norine 153
Pryon, Col. Charley 192
Pryor, Tom 88
Pryor, T. S. 88
Pryzant, Harry, store 430
Puckett, Sandra F. 335
Puckett, Tish 100
Pulliam, Morgania 364
Purdom, Joan 93
Purdom, Mrs. Don 93
Purple Heart 196, 303, 433
Pursley, C. A. "Clairene" 358
Pursley, David James 356
Pursley, G. B. 357
Pursley, Guion Black 356
Pursley, James 356
Pursley, J. B. 477
Pursley, John 356
Pursley, Lydia 356
Pursley, Lydia Ann 222
Pursley, Mary Ann (Parker) 356
Pursley, Mary Melvina 356
Pursley, Priscilla 357
Pursley, Samuel 357
Pursley, William 357
Pursley, William Darrell 357, 359
Pursley, William Hiram 357
Purswell, Ada 364
Purswell, Adona 364
Purswell, Allie 366
Purswell, Amanda O. 360-361, 365
Purswell, Anna Lee 366
Purswell, Arthur Daniel 366
Purswell, Beacham 363
Purswell, Benjamin Franklin 363
Purswell, Bennie Frank 363
Purswell, Betty 358
Purswell, Carrie Bell 366
Purswell, Catherine 358
Purswell, Charlotte 363
Purswell, Connie C. "Flossie" 363
Purswell, Daniel Gabriel 359, 362-363
Purswell, Daniel M. 360
Purswell, Daniel Missouri 361, 366
Purswell, David Alson 366
Purswell, Dennis C. 360
Purswell, Dennis Thomas 361, 366
Purswell, Edgar Marion 364
Purswell, Elizabeth (Condrey) 360, 363
Purswell, Elizabeth "Mollie" 363
Purswell, Elizabeth (Stivender) 359
Purswell, Ella 362
Purswell, Ella Nora 364
Purswell, Era M. 366
Purswell, Ernest Gilbert 366
Purswell, Eva Caroline 366
Purswell family reunions 367
Purswell, Floyd Falvey 366
Purswell, Frances Jane 358-359, 361
Purswell, Frank 366
Purswell, Gabriel 358-359, 362
Purswell, Gabriel Green 366
Purswell, Gilbert Monroe 366
Purswell, Hallie 366
Purswell, Harvey 363
Purswell, Henry 358

Purswell, Henry A. 360
 Purswell, Henry Duncan "Bee" 359, 362
 Purswell, Hilma Lee 363
 Purswell, Huey Frank 363
 Purswell, James 358
 Purswell, James Henry 361, 364
 Purswell, James Roscoe 363
 Purswell, Jesse 366
 Purswell, Jewel 363
 Purswell, J. H. 360
 Purswell, John 360
 Purswell, John Asey 365
 Purswell, John Benjamin 359, 363
 Purswell, John F. 358-359, 361-363
 Purswell, John Lee 360
 Purswell, John Tolbert 364
 Purswell, John W. 363
 Purswell, Joseph J. 362
 Purswell, Joseph Lee 359, 363
 Purswell, L. E. 360
 Purswell, Lee Anna 364
 Purswell, Lenora Margaret 367
 Purswell, Leviney E. 360
 Purswell, Louis Daniel "Dan" 366
 Purswell, Lucille 366
 Purswell, Lucy B. 361
 Purswell, Lula 364
 Purswell, Luna Pearl 366
 Purswell, Malissa 367
 Purswell, Malissa Indiana Adeline "Lissie" 367
 Purswell, Mamie 366
 Purswell, Marcus "Mark" 363
 Purswell, Martha Louiza/Luiza 359, 363
 Purswell, Mary (Bateman) 363
 Purswell, Mary Elizabeth (Dean) 359-360, 362-363
 Purswell, Mary Elizabeth (Greenville) 359, 362
 Purswell, Mary Ethel 366
 Purswell, Mary Louisa "Mollie" 359, 362
 Purswell, Mary Penelope 364
 Purswell, McIlvain "Mack" 366
 Purswell, Melissa Eudora 360, 364
 Purswell, Melissa Indiana Adeline 361
 Purswell, Millard 363
 Purswell, Mitchell 363
 Purswell, Myrtis Alma 366
 Purswell, Nancy Catherine 358-361, 363, 365
 Purswell, Ola Lee 361
 Purswell, Rachel Melissa 359, 362
 Purswell, Rex 363
 Purswell, Robert Earl 367
 Purswell, Roy 363
 Purswell, Rubie Mae 366
 Purswell, Rufus Herbert "Hub" 366
 Purswell, Sarah 360
 Purswell, Sarah Jane 361, 364

Purswell, Stephen B. 360
 Purswell, Stephen David 360-361, 365
 Purswell, Thomas Frederick 366
 Purswell, V. I. 366
 Purswell, William 360
 Purswell, William Allen 364
 Purswell, William Henry 362, 365
 Purswell, William S. 359-360, 362-364
 Purswell, William Sanford 360
 Purswell, W. S. 360
 Purswell, Zachariah J. 359, 363
 Purvis, Amanda Elizabeth 365
 Purvis, George Washington 361, 364
 Purvis, James Chester 365
 Purvis, Joseph Benjamin 364
 Purvis, Lydia Emma 364
 Purvis, Minnie Adeline 365
 Purvis, Rufus Jackson 364
 Purvis, Sarah Roberta 364
 Purvis, William Rufus 364
 Puryear, Charlie 440
 Pusley, G. B. 356
 Pusley, Lydia 356
 Pusley, Mary 356
 Pusley, Samuel 356
 Putnam, Aunt Eula 439
 Putnam, Dula 315
 Putnam, Hiram 315
 Pyle, Abraham 367
 Pyle, Anneta 214
 Pyle, Charity Ann 213, 367
 Pyle, Elizabeth Marion 213, 367
 Pyle, James B. 367
 Pyle, John 17, 21, 213-214
 Pyle, Joseph 214
 Pyle, Joseph E. 213, 367
 Pyle, Malinda (Threadgill) 214, 367-368
 Pyle, Nicholas E. 367
 Pyle, Samuel 213-214, 367
 Pyle, Samuel, Jr. 367
 Pyle, Sarah 214, 367-368
 Pyle, Thomas 367
 Pyzacka, Mary 305

Q

Q Storm Productions 75
 Quannah Productions 74
 Quarels, Captain John B. 290-291, 293-294
 Quarles, Cindy 473
 Quarles, Clinton 473
 Quarles, Henrietta (Redden) 455
 Quarles, Lucy Bell 261
 Quarles, Oscar Curtis 268, 455
 Quarles, Oscar Phillip 455
 Quarles, R. C., Jr. 473

Index

quilts, colonial 101
Quimby, Daniel 18
Quinn, Emma L. 483
Quinn, Nona 92
Quintana, David 75

R

Raabe, Elizabeth (Redfield) 100-101
Rabb, Minnie 523
Rabon Chapel Church of Christ 467
Rabon, Susie 177
Raburn, J. S. 440
Rackley, Calvin, Jr. 378
Rackley, Charla Ann 378
Rackley, Charlton Calvin 378
Rackley, David 378
Rackley, Timothy 378
Ragan, Elhanan L. 483
Ragan, Minnie E. 483
railroads, 44-54
 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe 50
 BNSF 44
 Burlington, Missouri Pacific, Rock Island & Santa Fe 51
 Burlington & Quincy 50
 Burlington-Rock Island 51
 Calvert, Waco & Brazos Valley 50
 Central & Montgomery 49
 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy 50
 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific 50
 Colorado & Santa Fe 50
 Colorado & Southern 50
 Cox's Switch 105
 El Paso & Pacific 45
 Galveston & Red River 48
 GH&H 44
 Great Northern Railroad 52
 Gulf, Colorado & Santa Fe 50
 Hempstead ... Railway Co. 49
 H&GN 46
 Hockley & Montgomery 49
 Houston East & West Texas 48
 Houston & Great Northern 44
 Houston & Texas Central Railway 44, 47
 International and Great Northern Railroad 52
 Montgomery County 44
 Prismoidal Railroad 49
 Texas, Louisiana & Eastern 50
 Trinity & Brazos Valley 50
 Union Pacific 44
railroads of Montgomery County 53
Raine, Catherine 265
Raine, Mary (Vick) 91
Raine, William 265
Rains, Alford 368-369
Rains, Eva Blanche (Shoffitt) 368-369
Rains, Hortense 368-369
Rains, James 368
Rains, James Earl 368
Rains, Jim 368
Rains, Kelsey Dee 368
Rains, MacKenzie 368
Rains, Rochelle 368
Rains, Ronald Dale 368
Rains, Rosemary 368
Ralston, Bobbie Jo 267
Ralston, Philip 266
Ramagos, Elizabeth (Ward) 391
Randle, O. 142
Randolph, Addie 170
Randolph, Judge Benton 483
Raney, Charles Leroy 282
Raney, Frank George 282
Raney, Frank George, Jr. 282
Raney, Lillie Mae (Eickenhorst) 282
Raney, Patricia Joyce 282
Raney, Patsy Joyce 281
Rankin, Cyrintha 267
Rankin, Elizabeth 267
Rankin family 177
Rankin, Mesina/Misina 267
Rankin, [Mr.] 401
Rankin, Peggy 164
Rankin, Robert 164, 267
Rankin, Sarah 268
Rankin, Sarah Landrum 268
Rankin, Thomas B. 267
Rankin, William 4, 17, 23
Rankin, William Marshall 267
Rankin, William Marshall, Jr. 267
Rankin, W. M. 21, 23
Ran, Lena 380
Ranson, D. J. 261
Rape, Elbert 189
Rasberry, Brother 521
Ratcliff, Polly 521
Rau, Patricia (Rushing) 100
Ravenhill, Gerri Lynn 168, 429
Ravenhill, Martha Elizabeth 168, 429
Ravenhill, Rachel Ann 168, 429
Ravenhill, Robert "Rob" Hereford 168, 429
Rayford Milling Co. 70
Ray, Frank 91
Ray, J. M., sawmill 69
Raynor, Eugenia Leach 354
Ray, Norma (Maclin) 91
Ray, Norman W. 377
Rayor, Mrs. Kenneth 354
Ray, Rebecca Jane 377
R. B. Moore Sawmill 70
Real Lumber Co. 70

- Reaves, Charles 461
 Reaves, Gene 110
 Reaves Lumber Co. 70
 Reaves, Otha 110
 Reaves, Rosella 459
 Reaves, Will Green 230
 Rebekas Lodge 154 471
 Rebik, Erika 93
 Rebik, Laurie 93
 Reconstruction period 122
 Red Adair Co. 304
 Redback currency 38
 Redding, Minnie Lee 403
 Redding, Nancy (Baker) 298
 Red, Eldon C. 219
 Reding, Anderson 177
 Reding, Frances 177
 Reding, Grace 177
 Reding, Iredell Anderson 177, 289
 Reding, John Baker 177
 Reding, Nannie Grace 177
 Reding family 478
 Red Top Cemetery 229, 230
 Reece, Addie Lou (Campbell) 139
 Reece, Dorothy Weaver 98, 103, 139
 Reece, Froncell 141, 382
 Reece, J. L. 142
 Reed, Agnes Mae 369
 Reed, Altha Dee 309, 369
 Reed, Aminda 369
 Reed, Amos S. 309
 Reed, Archie Almond 369
 Reed, Archie Lee 369
 Reed, Bertha 369
 Reed, Charles Norris 369
 Reed, Con. F. 521
 Reed, Elder Isaac 519
 Reed, Freida (Hoffman) 369
 Reed, Katie Bertha 481
 Reed, Martha "Mattie" Clarana 481
 Reed, Mary Elizabeth 417
 Reed, Myrtle A. 369
 Reed, Nancy Agnes (Benson) 369
 Reed, Samuel 481
 Reed, Sarah Jane 447-448
 Reed, Thomas A. 309
 Reed, Thomas Almond 369
 Reed, Thomas Lee 369
 Reed, Walter 143
 Reed, Willie Mae 369
 Reed, W. R. 278
 Reese, John E. 91
 Reese, Suzanne vi-vii, 119-120, 251, 275
 Rees/Reese, Amisi 177
 Rees/Reese, Grace 177
 Rees/Reese, Hardy 177
 Rees/Reese, Henry 177
 Rees/Reese, James 177
 Rees/Reese, Rebecca 177
 Rees/Reese, Thomas 177
 Reeves, Alice Irene (Lindsey) 369-370
 Reeves, A. L., Jr. 370
 Reeves, A. L. "Ottis" 370
 Reeves, Barbara (Holland) 370
 Reeves, Martina Irene 370
 Reeves, Sandra Lynn 370
Register of Families 17
 Reichardt, Erma 373
 Reichardt, Robert Esson 354
 Reid, Eigness (Agnes) 391
 Reiner(s), Nancy Gean (Mitchell) 101
 Reiners, Mrs. S. D. 93
 Reiners, Nancy (Mitchell) 95
 Reinhardt, Ailene Marie 126
 Reinhardt, Charles Daniel 125
 Reinhardt, C. L. 125
 Reinhardt, Conrad Lee 125
 Reinhardt, Erwin Daniel 126
 Reinhardt homestead 125
 Reinhardt, Horace Franklin 126
 Rembert, Exa Inez 481
 Renn, W. B. 70
 Republic of Texas 5, 21, 24
 constitution 6
 Navy Flag 35
 Resthaven Cemetery 474
 Retired Teachers Association 151
 Reving, Tura 469
 Revolutionary War 29, 167, 438
 Revolutionary War veterans
 William Butler 164
 William Casey 168
 Owen Shannon 14
 R. E. Watson and Guy Lipscomb, sawmill 70
 Reynolds, Clayton 359, 362
 Reynolds, "Edga" 362
 Reynolds, John 153
 Reynolds, Lavinia 165
 Reynolds, Mrs. James 93
 Reynolds, Red 101
 Reynolds, William 362
 Rhames, Pam 235
 Rheinhardt, Bessie 496
 Rhodes, John Capers 230
 Rhodes, Laura Lee 229-230
 Rhynehart, Carrie 211
 Rice, Dr. 232
 Rice, Elizabeth 163
 Rice, Fred A. 49
 Rice Institute 427

Index

- Rice, James 163
Rice, Joseph S. 49
Rice Lumber Co. 70
Rice, B. B. 197
Rice, Jo 427
Rice, Ora L. 163
Rice, William Marsh 45, 427
Richards, Henry F. 511
Richards Mill Co. 60
Richardson, B. E. 133
Richardson, Butch 366
Richardson, Daniel L. 17
Richardson, Edgar 133
Richardson, Henry 133
Richardson, James 133
Richardson, John 133
Richardson, Joseph 133
Richardson, Kathy 93
Richardson, Margaret 182
Richardson, M. E. 133
Richardson, Minneaha 133
Richardson, Mrs. Steve 93
Richardson, Nina Belle 366
Richardson, Rube 133
Richardson, William 106, 131, 133
Richards, Stella (Lewis) 267
Richard Williams Cemetery 264
Ridgway, George W. L. 184
Ridgway, Laura Elizabeth 184
Rigby, Benjamin 4, 17, 19, 23, 404
Rigell, Willie Roy 412
Rigger, Anna 266
Riley, Hampton 371
Riley, Harold David 371
Riley, Hayward Thomas 371
Riley, Janice Elaine 371
Riley, Juanita 371
Riley, Mahala Flippin 345
Riley, Orville Donald 371
Riley, Thelma (Wood) 484
Riley, Thomas Oliver 484
Riley, Viva (Ellis) 484
Riley, Vivian Nanny 484
Ringe, Capt. John 391
Ripley, Robert E. 374
Rising Star Baptist Church 89
Riverview, Oklahoma, cemetery 519
Roach, Abraham M. 290
Roans Prairie 447
Roark, Katherine 142
Roark, Kathryn 120
Robb, Beverly (Brown) 372
Robb, Edmund Whetstone III 146, 372
Robbins, Arlene "Arlie Belle" 373
Robbins, Bernice 374
Robbins, Charles 373-374
Robbins, Charley Belle 373
Robbins, Charlie Henry 373
Robbins, Cinthia (Robinson) 374
Robbins, Fred Aaron 374
Robbins, George 372-373
Robbins, George Franklin 373
Robbins, George (S. Nathaniel) 374
Robbins, Helen Rebecca 373
Robbins, Irma 373
Robbins, Ivy 374
Robbins, Ivy Grace 374
Robbins, James Franklin 373
Robbins, James Reuben 373, 375
Robbins, Katie Lee 373
Robbins, Marion James 373
Robbins, Martha 372, 374
Robbins, Martha Jane 374
Robbins, Martin 374
Robbins, Mary 374
Robbins, Mary Eunice 373, 375
Robbins, Mary James (Childers) 178, 373
Robbins, Mary Ola 374
Robbins, Mary Rebecca 374
Robbins, Mattie Mae 373
Robbins, Nathaniel 374
Robbins, Olene 374
Robbins, Ora Merle 373
Robbins, Rebecca 373, 374
Robbins, Rebecca C. 372
Robbins, Reubin 374
Robbins, Thomas Wiley 374
Robbins, Wiley 176, 372-375, 377
Robbins, Wiley Curtis 373
Robbins, Wiley, Jr. 373
Robbins, William Robinson 374
Robert, Frank 102
Roberts, "Aunt Dude" 123
Roberts, Della H. 255
Roberts, Franklin 287
Roberts, Franklin Lee 287
Roberts, Green 123
Roberts & Hayward/Haywood Mill 58, 70
Roberts, James Monroe 444
Roberts, J. W., sawmill 58, 69
Roberts, M. 122
Roberts, Martha 442
Roberts, Matilda (Stevens) 206
Robertson, C. J. 57
Robertson's Colony 7, 8, 10, 11, 204, 296, 311
Robertson, Sterling C. 30, 38
Robert, William 408
Robinson, Alonzo T. 376
Robinson, Andrew, Jr. 36
Robinson, Arch 376

- Robinson, Benjamin 378
 Robinson, Benjamin W. 377
 Robinson, Bertha Mae 109
 Robinson, Beverly 377
 Robinson, Bobbie 92
 Robinson, Brooks 377
 Robinson, Carrie Irene 377
 Robinson, Charles W. 377
 Robinson-Collard marriage 390
 Robinson, Cynthia Ann 372
 Robinson, Daniel 375
 Robinson, Eddie Me 140
 Robinson, Edith "Edy" 377
 Robinson, Edward C. 377
 Robinson, Efflyn/Evelyn Irene 378
 Robinson, Elizabeth 312, 389
 Robinson, Elizabeth II 312, 390
 Robinson, Evan Allen 377-378
 Robinson, Evan Allen, Jr. 378
 Robinson, Evanola Ruby 378
 Robinson family 123
 Robinson Family Association 313, 400
 Robinson, Felix Cicero 377
 Robinson, Frances (Gray) 377
 Robinson, Frederick P. 377
 Robinson, G. B. 60
 Robinson, Henry Fletcher 377
 Robinson, Irene 378
 Robinson, James 15
 Robinson, James B. 123, 378
 Robinson, James Burrell 377
 Robinson, James J. 122
 Robinson, James W. 17, 19, 377
 Robinson, James W., Lt. Governor 6
 Robinson, Jennie Ida 378
 Robinson, Jesse Alexander 372, 378-379
 Robinson, Johnny 173
 Robinson, John W. 380
 Robinson, John Wesley 123
 Robinson, Julia 3123, 391
 Robinson, Julia L. 391
 Robinson, J. W. "Jim" 314, 401
 Robinson, Maggie viii, xiv
 Robinson, Martha Ann 377
 Robinson, Martha Emma 378
 Robinson, Mary Ann "Polly" 378
 Robinson, Mary Frances Josephine 378-379
 Robinson, "Mattie" Caroline (Collard) 379
 Robinson, Missouri Ellen 377
 Robinson, Ramond 109
 Robinson, Rebecca Jane 377
 Robinson, Rev. William 312
 Robinson Settlement 312
 Robinson, S. G. 70
 Robinson, Shep 266
 Robinson, Spencer Wade 377
 Robinson, Sylvester B. 377
 Robinson, Theodore 375-377
 Robinson, Wade H. 376
 Robinson, Willard 375
 Robinson, William 109, 312, 373-374, 389, 3945
 Robinson, William M. 373, 377
 Robinson, William Spencer 377-378
 Robinson, Winnie (Voss) 377-378
 Rock Island & Santa Fe 51
 Rock Island & Pacific 50
 Rodgers, Alissa 297
 Rodgers, Delbert 297
 Rodgers, Laura 297
 Rodgers-Lloyd, Myra Lee 96
 Rodgerson, Civility 213
 Rodgerson, Ernest Lee 213
 Rodgerson, Etta 213
 Rodgerson, Eveline (Thames)(Jackson) 444
 Rodgerson, Lee 213
 Rodgerson, Lela Irene 213
 Rodgerson, Lizzie "Isey" (Rogerson) 304
 Rodgerson, Tommie (Goodson) 213
 Rodgerson, William 444
 Rodney, Jodi Elizabeth 223
 Roebuck, Annie 102
 Roger Galatas Interests, LLC 211
 Rogers, Connie Del 96
 Rogers family 325
 Rogers farm 315, 323
 Rogers, Joe M. 437
 Rogers, Kimberly Kay 507
 Rogers, Micajah C. 261
 Rogerson, Betty 380
 Rogerson, Carrie 380
 Rogerson, Civility 215, 380
 Rogerson, Eveline (Thames) 380
 Rogerson, Florence 380
 Rogerson, Elizabeth "Izzie" 380
 Rogerson, John 380
 Rogerson, Lela Irene 214
 Rogerson, Rose 380
 Rogerson, Samuel 380
 Rogerson, Thomas 380
 Rogerson, William "Will" 380
 Rogers, Raleigh 4, 17, 21-22, 404
 Rogers, W. 52
 Rohen, Mr. 45
 Roland, Barbara 250
 Rolfe, Mrs. Larry M. 93
 Rolfe, Patricia Sanders 96-97, 100-101
 Rollings, Barbara 230
 Rollo Bros. Lumber Co. 58, 70
 Roman, Douglas 506
 Roose, Kay viii, xiv

Index

Root, Marietta 506
Rosalejos, Nelay Sawiti 181
Rosebourough, Elizabeth Jane 207
Rosebourough, James Sidney 207
Rose, Gladys 113
Rosenhoover, Eulalia 320
Rosenwald Foundation 142
Rosenwald School 142
Rosewood Cemetery 237
Ross, Amanda "Mandy" 359, 363
Rosser family plot 523
Rosser girls 523
Rosser, Susan 509
Ross, Hannah 483
Rossiter, Mary 137
Ross, Prettie 86
Ross, Willie B. 86
Roten, Mr. 343
Rotholz, Max 484
Rotten, Amanda (Cheatham) 174, 381
Rotten, Carolina 174, 380
Rotten, David E. 174
Rotten, Dittman 380
Rotten, Ella 174
Rotten, Ella Frances 380
Rotten, Ellen 174
Rotten, Emma 174, 380
Rotten, Larkin 174
Rotten, Louvisa 174
Rotten, Mary 174, 380
Rotten, Melrose 380
Rotten, Nancy 174
Rotten, Tom 380
Rotten, Will 380
Rotten, William 174, 380
Rotten, William W. 380
Rotten, W. W. 174
Roundtree, Lucinda Catherine (Sessums) 260
Rountree, Claude 480
Rouse, Bea 74, 115
Rowe, Jesse 205
Rowe, Mary 205
Rowe, Ralph 462
Royall, R. R. 17, 19
Royce, Clinton 504
Royce, Clyde 504
Roycroft, Herbert L. 326
Roycroft, Inez 326
Roy, Lee 219
Roy L. Willis Lumber Co. 70
Roy, Sue 504
Ruby, Lillie Bell 96
Rucker, Earnest "Pete" 87
Rucks, J. T. 75
Rudolf Urech of Switzerland and Conroe 457

Ruffer, Betty 93, 100
Rumsey, Mary Elizabeth 129-130
Runaway Scrape 37
Runnels, Alden B. 163
Runnels, Carolyn D. 163
Runnels, Goldie 163
Runnels, Joseph K. 163
Rush, Elizabeth 311
Rush, Ethyl Mae 174
Rush family 311
Rushing, Raymond 107
Rusk, Thomas J. 17
Russell, Annie 241
Russell, Bede 297
Russell, Col. William 396
Russell, Hugh 241
Russell, Jim, M.D. 77
Ruthervan, Mamie 113
Rutledge, Thomas Jefferson 107
Ryan, Beverly Ann 314
Ryan, Fred 366

S

Sadler, Becky 382-383
Sadler, Benjamin Deane 383
Sadler, Bertha Mae 381
Sadler, Betty 381
Sadler Clan 381
Sadler Clinic 243
Sadler, Deane L. III 383
Sadler, Deane L., M.D. 76, 243, 382-383
Sadler, Ethel Belle 381
Sadler, Frances 174
Sadler, Ginna 383
Sadler, James 381
Sadler, John 383
Sadler, John Berkeley 383
Sadler, Judge Alan B. "Barb" 76, 166, 382-383
Sadler, Will 381, 383
Sadler, William Deane 383
Sadler, Willie Samuel "W. S." 381
Safern, Doris 126
Saia, Ben 267
Saia, David 267
Saia, Sam 267
Saia, Susan 267
Saint John Missionary Baptist Church 88, 89
Sales, Mattie Leora 193
Salm, Anna Maria 457
Salmon, Mary 448
Salmon(s), John 393
Salmon(s), Lewis 392
Salmon(s), Lewis, Jr. 393-394
Salmon(s), Lewis, Sr. 392
Salty Cemetery 272

- Sam Houston Elementary 462
 Sam Houston Normal 523
 Sam Houston's army 202
 Sam Houston State Teachers College 131, 234, 308
 Sam Houston University 118
 Sam Miles Lumber Company 70
 Sammons, John 392
 Sam, slave 475
 Samuel, Elder Allen 384
 Samuel, James Daniel 227
 Samuel, Mollie Eugenia 227
 Samuel, Nancy (Wells) 384
 Samuel, Nehemiah 227, 473
 Samuel, Priscilla A. 384
 Samuel, Rollie Nehemiah 227
 Samuel, Sadie E. 227
 Samuels, Gladys Easter 327-328
 Samuel, William Ernest 227
 San Antonio de Bexar, campaign 3
 San Antonio Mission Burial Park 509
 Sánchez, Laurenz 36
 Sandel, David Wiggins 383
 Sandel, John Marvin 384
 Sandel, John Oliver 384
 Sandel, Lee Harrison 448
 Sandel, Lou Ann 384
 Sandel, Peter Tabor 383
 Sandel, Peter W. 384
 Sandel, Raleigh Nehemiah 384
 Sandel, Rayford 384
 Sandel, Rev. Peter Warren 383
 Sandel, Samuel Peter 384
 Sandel, Thomas Beede 384
 Sandel, Winifred (Tabor) 383
 Sanders, Emma 117
 Sanders, G. L. 88
 Sanders, Howard M. 100
 Sanders, Jo Ann 328
 Sanders, Katie 117
 Sanders, Lloyd 128
 Sanders, Lloyd Winfield 215
 Sanders, Nancy 213, 368
 Sanders, Novelle (Wallace) 480
 Sanders, R. M. 491
 Sanders, Robert 117
 Sanders/Saunders, Mary J. 205
 Sanders, Seth A. 419
 Sanders, William P. 506
 Sanders, Willie 117
 Sandle, Mary Rosetta 199
 Sandlin, Jane 177
 Sandy, Grayson M. 503
 San Felipe de Austin 4, 6, 423
 Sanford, Barbara (Scarborough) 91
 Sanford, Margaret 276
 Sanford, Margaret Helen 385
 Sanford, Marge 210, 248, 284, 385
 Sangster, Cappie 483
 Sangster, John W. 483
 San Jacinto Baptist Church 521
 San Jacinto Duplicate Bridge Club 166
 San Jacinto Masonic Lodge #106 250, 286, 491, 499, 502
 San Jacinto Monument 446
 San Jacinto Museum 424
 San Jacinto Precinct 5
 San Jacinto River 2, 4
 San Saba Cemetery 261
 Sansom, Genevieve "Sally" (Billings) 305
 Santa Anna, General Antonio Lopez de 35
 Santa Fe Railroad 107
 Sapp, Emma W. 163
 Sapp, Hartwell Forsythe 444
 Sapp, Leonard A. 163
 SAR 29, 178
 Sarahville de Viesca 8, 312
 Sargent, J. G. 87
 Satcher, Mattie Venora 230
 Satcher, Thomas Henry 230
 Saunders, J. D. 75
 Saunders, W. N. 70
 Savage, Claudia Myrl 240, 244
 Savage, Emma Annie (Brown) 244
 Savage, William Roten 240, 244
 sawmill history 55, 61
 sawmill-related jobs 105
 sawmills 55, 61, 63, 67-70
 Sawyer, Mary Ann 447
 Sawyer, N. N. 88
 Sawyers, Clemmie (Bass) 177
 Sawyer & Son, sawmill 70
 Saxon, Charles Taylor 281, 385, 388-389
 Saxon, Charles "Taylor" II 281, 386
 Saxon, Cynthia Irene (Lindsey) xiv, 279, 282, 369
 Saxon, Jack Nathan 389
 Saxon, Juanita Borders "Granny" 387
 Saxon, Michael 281
 Saxon, Michael Taylor 387-388
 Saxon, Nathan Carney 385, 389
 Saxon, Stacy Gail 281, 387
 Saxon, Suzanne 388
 Saxon, Winnie Mae (Taylor) 389
 Sayers, Governor Joseph Draper 76
 Sayge, Magdaline Raye 506
 Saylor, Elizabeth 383
 Scates, William B. 30, 38
 Schaadt, Dr. Robert L. xiii
 Schedule, Dolph 272
 Scheffer, David Oscar 524
 Scheffer, Mr. 524
 Scherrer, Mary 451

Index

- Schiel, Katherine (Ross) 321
Schlaubom, Mary Katherine 173
Schneider, Elsie Bernice Helene 427
Schneider, John P. 457
Schneider, Robert Edward 427
Schneider, Robert Emil Paul 427
Schneider, Elsie Bernice 432
scholarships
 Delta Kappa Gamma 101
Schouse, Ginger Evelyn (Adams) 189
Schuhardt, Arlie J. 412
Schuhsler, Renetta Margaret 224
Schuh, Theresa 154
Schutz, Franzinia 250
Schwartz, Isadora J. 77
Schweinle, W. L. 70
Scott, Capt. William 37
Scott, Caroline 362
Scott, Douglas 87
Scott, Ed 85
Scott Flag 37
Scott, Frank 88
Scott, George C., sawmill 69
Scott, Henderson 141
Scott, Homer 89
Scott, James 88
Scott, Jessie 88
Scott, J. N., sawmill 69
Scott, Lula Emelia 459
Scott, Major C. R. 378
Scott, R. A. 326
Scott, Patricia 368
Scott, S. 89
Scott, Sam 141
Scott's drugstore 76
Scott, Sharon (Matthews) 304
Scott, Susie (Livingston) 267
Scott, W. Y. 234
Scrub, Mr. 45
Scruggs, Judge Henry 367
Seale, Johnnie Lee 465
Sealhearst, Fincy 387
Sealy, Evaline "Sarah" 37
Searle, Harry III 403
Searle, Harry Kyle 403
Searle, Jennifer Lee 403
Searle, John Kameron 403
Searle, Kameron K. xiv, 1-2, 4, 7, 10, 12, 14, 28-29, 403, 412
Searle, Karla Alise 403
Searle, Kary Ann 403
Searle, Kayla Elizabeth 403
Seay, Clarence William 483
Sebastian, Cameryn Elaine 119
Sebastian, Collyn Elizabeth 119
Sebastian, Kolby James 119
Sebesta, Anna 452
Sechrest, Mrs. Clell 100
Seidel, Hilda 418
Seider, C. G. 99
Sellars and Kirkham 240
Sellers, W. R. 87
Selman, Darlene 227
Selman, Jim 227, 474
Selman, Robert 227
Semore, Selina 454
Seniff, Armal 465
Senor, Alice 326
Senor, Donald 326
Senor, Michael 326
Senor, Mike 326
Senter, Charles 433
Severance, Diana 137
Sexton, Samuel 206
Sezo, Ms. 387
Shafer, Mary Loueasy "Lou" 199
Shamblen, Elizabeth 177
Shanklin, Julius 141-142
Shannon, Aaron 393
Shannon, Abigail 391
Shannon, Benjamin Franklin 396
Shannon *Bible* 392
Shannon, Catherine 398
Shannon, Charlotte 398
Shannon, Cutts 391
Shannon, Diana 396
Shannon, Elinor/Ellender/Eleanor (Ringe) 391-394, 396-398, 400
Shannon, Elizabeth 392
Shannon, Elizabeth Rebecca 392
Shannon, Evelyne 396
Shannon family 390-397
Shannon, George 391
Shannon, Hannah 392
Shannon, Jacob Montgomery 1, 3-4, 13-14, 17, 25, 393-394, 395-396, 398, 400, 404, 406
Shannon, John 17, 390-392, 393-394, 395-398, 400
Shannon, Josephine 396
Shannon, Julia 396
Shannon, Lewis Jr. 392
Shannon, Louisa 390
Shannon, Margaret, deed 15
Shannon, Margaret Montgomery 15, 17, 19, 390, 391, 394-395, 397-398, 400, 406-407
Shannon, Mary 393, 400
Shannon, Mary Ann 396
Shannon, Matthias Ward 396, 398
Shannon-Montgomery Trading Post 13
Shannon, Moses Perkins 393
Shannon, Nancy 400
Shannon, Nathaniel 391, 392
Shannon, Owen 4, 14, 15, 17, 19, 94, 197, 312, 389-395,

- 397, 398, 399, 400, 404, 406
 Shannon, Polly 395, 396
 Shannon Prairie 400
 Shannon research 390
 Shannon, Ruth(a) (Miller) 396, 398, 400
 Shannon, Sallie 396
 Shannon, Sallie Robertson 196
 Shannon/Salmon(s)/Ward 391
 Shannon, Samuel 391
 Shannon, Sarah "Anna" 391
 Shannon, Sarah Margaret 392
 Shannon, Thomas 391-393, 400
 Shannon, Thomas, Jr. 392, 394
 Shannon, Thomas, Sr. 391-393, 400
 Shannon, William 393
 Shannon, William C. 397
 Shannon, Y. B., sawmill 70
 Shapfer, Willie 88
 Sharman, Sharon 156
 Sharman, William 156
 Shavers, Jeff 141
 Shaw, Dr. Benjamin 266
 Shaw, Lucy 266
 Shaw, Social 382
 Shawver, sawmill 70
 Sheffield, Bernie Faye 412
 Sheffield, J. C. 499
 Shelby, Anthony B. 75
 Shelby, Col. Joseph O. 416
 Sheldon and Crane, sawmill 70
 Shelley, N. 142
 Shelton, Charlene 193
 Shelton, Pastor Anthony R. 85
 Shepard, W. W. 24
 Shepeard, Anna viii, xiii, 122
 Shepherd, Donald, M.D. 77
 Shepherd, Jack 421-422, 426
 Shepherds Store 410
 Sheppard, Captain J. H. 402
 Sheppard, Elizabeth 479
 Shepperd, Ann Pines 403
 Shepperd, Augustine C. 423
 Shepperd, Augustine Henry 403
 Shepperd, Augustine W. 402-403
 Shepperd, Charity 4023
 Shepperd, Elizabeth 403
 Shepperd, Eliza Pamela 403
 Shepperd, Henry 423
 Shepperd, Jacob 403
 Shepperd, Jacob H. 400-403, 423
 Shepperd, Julia 17, 19-20, 403, 410, 423
 Shepperd, Martha 403
 Shepperd, Mary A. 403
 Shepperd, Mary Francis 403
 Shepperd, Mary Steptoe 400, 403, 410, 423
 Shepperd, Pamela Pines 403
 Shepperd, Parmelia 403, 423
 Shepperd, Sidney 403, 423
 Shepperd, Wesley A. 403, 423
 Shepperd, Westly [Wesley] 412
 Shepperd, William W. 21
 Shepperd, William Watters 403, 423
 Shepperd, Wm. W. 410
 Shepperd, W. W. 2, 4, 6, 8, 11, 15, 17, 23, 29, 400, 403-412, 423
 Shepperd, W. W., store 404
 Shepperd's Valley 402
 Sherfy, Delbert Harvey 367
 Sherman, Jill 201
 Sherman, Kelly 235
 Sherman, Madge 328
 Shiloh Church 521
 Shipland, [Mr.] 152
 Shipp, Lillian Arline 182
 Shiree, Henry 366
 Shivers, James Leonard 367
 Shoffitt, Dorothy 368
 Shook, Joshua 377
 Shook, Mary 305
 Shook, Rev. O. A. 372
 Shore, Jillian (Rees) 119
 Short, Marshall H. 125
 Shorwell, Elizabeth Rex Ann 119
 Shorwell, Sheila Rhea 119
 Shuart, Mitia 521
 Shutts, J. 56, 69
 Shye/Shay, Mary 473
 Silverwood Mill 70
 Simmons, Arrie 178
 Simmons, Frances 269
 Simmons, Luzinie 470
 Simonton family 198
 Simonton, Honorable W. 214
 Simonton, Ruben 209
 Simpson, Charles D. 230
 Simpson, Elizabeth 359, 360
 Simpson, Olive Bowman 120
 Simpson, Reena 521
 Sims, Eva Bonita 230
 Sims, Margaret Christine 168
 Singletary, Antonia 334
 Singleton, James W. 296
 Singleton, Sarah Jane 296
 Sister Mary of the Incarnation 347
 Sizemore, Rebekah (Kelsey) 119
 Skaggs, Frank 517
 Skaggs, Reverend W. L. 517
 Skelton, James Austin 224
 Skelton, Melba Mae 224
 Skelton, Samuel Hays 224
 Skiles, Erik 426

Index

- Skiles, Shaun 426
Skiles, Tom 426
Skrivanek, Anna 453
Slaughter, Joe 521
slave plantation life 248
slaves 248
 Barnes, Ned Eastman 157
 Ben 249, 476
 George 249, 476
 Holland, Benjamin 249, 476
 Ike 249, 476
 Lewis 249, 476
 Lucy 249, 476
 Martin, Isaac 348
 Mike 249, 476
 Sam 249, 476
 Sweet, Samuel 443
 Tilda 249, 476
 Tom 249, 476
 Westmoreland, Nancy Jane (Spiller) 474
 Westmoreland, Tobias "Tobe" Iverson 474
slaves, sale transfer
 Holland to McGill 475
slave owners
 Hall, James Henry 186
 Miller, James & Rutha 396
 Nobles family 331-332
 Powell, R. M. 347-348
 Shannon, John 393
 Shepperd, W. W., slave quarters 406
 Simtonton family 198
 Spiller, Dr. Samuel Fielding 431
 Tabor, Judge Nathan 438
 Wilson, Drury 448
 Wooldridge, Edmund 492
 Worsham, Jeremiah 505
 Worsham, Israel 506
 Wright, Dr. J. V. 522
slave plantation life 248
slave recordings, 1937 248
Slay, Roy Charlie 366
Slayton, Laura (Mitchell) (Wommack) 480
Slice, Christy 426
Slice, Cody 426
Slice, David 426
Slice, Dudley 426
Slice, Kristi Leigh 426
Sloan, Florence Bell 152
Sloan, John Monroe 152
Sloan, Laura Ellen (Fite) 152
Sloan, Sarah Emeline 504
Sloss, Sarah 265
Small, Jeff 266
Smith, Ada Elizabeth 165
Smith, Albert 305, 327
Smith, Annie 109
Smith, Annie Emmaline 505
Smith, Arnold Eliphlet 432
Smith, Arnold, Jr. 415
Smith, Bobbie (Hamer) 95
Smith, Bonnie D. 263
Smith, "Buckshot" 465
Smith, Charlie 366
Smith & Co. 144
Smith, David 412
Smith, David F. 412
Smith, Dorothy Jean 412
Smith, Eliphlet Arnold "Bubber" 414
Smith, Eliphlet Arnold, Jr. 414
Smith, Eliza 478
Smith, Ella 191
Smith, Era Adell 412
Smither, Melvin 87
Smith, Estelle A. 414
Smith, Francis 412
Smith, Frank 153
Smith, Governor Henry 6, 36
Smith, Henry 36, 412, 423
Smith, Henry Thomas 412
Smith, I. L. 172
Smith, Irene C. 414
Smith, Jackson 75
Smith, James A. 100
Smith, James D. 412
Smith, James Michael 413
Smith, J. Carroll 261
Smith, Jessalyn Elizabeth 119
Smith, J. G. 56
Smith, J. L. 517
Smith, JoHanna Helen 305
Smith, Jo Heard (Wallace) 480
Smith, John 414
Smith, John W. 263
Smith, Joseph 414
Smith, Joseph Marcus Eugene 412
Smith, Joseph S. 413
Smith, J. R. 91
Smith, Julia 412
Smith, Katherine 486
Smith, Katherine (Wooldridge) 488
Smith, Kristin Floy "Cris" 415
Smith Land & Improvement Co. 52
Smith, Laura Cornelia 412
Smith, Laura Elizabeth 415
Smith, Lauren Paige 119
Smith, Leila Lois 415
Smith, Leslie 415
Smith, Lillian Muriel "Trudell" 413
Smith, Lindsey Christine 119
Smith, Linwood 91

- Smith, Lt. Gen. J. A. 502
 Smith, Lydia Erin 415
 Smith, Maggie 414
 Smith, Maggie May Perry (Hayden) 455
 Smith, Malissa 412
 Smith Manufacturing Company 467
 Smith, Margaret 415
 Smith, Margaret "Maggie" (Arnold) 167, 414, 428
 Smith, Mariah D. 483
 Smith, Martha 212
 Smith, Martha Elizabeth 269
 Smith, Marvin 413
 Smith, Mary A. 412
 Smith, Mary Addison 120
 Smith, Mary Alice 412
 Smith, Mary Pyzacka 305
 Smith, Matilda 412
 Smith, Mattie 346
 Smith, Merle 125
 Smith, Nancy 412
 Smith, Nannie Fay 413
 Smith, Nellie 459
 Smith, Olie Benjamin, Jr. 412
 Smith, Olie Benjamin, Sr. 412-413, 443
 Smith, Opal 100
 Smith, Owen A. 414
 Smith, Owen S. 52
 Smith, Peggy Lynn 413
 Smith, Penn 413, 467
 Smith, Penn, Jr. 413
 Smith, Priscilla 412
 Smith, R. 86
 Smith, R. B. 140
 Smith, Reagan, sawmill 70
 Smith, Robert 412
 Smith, Rodum 412
 Smith, Rosalyn Starlett 415
 Smith, R. T. 52, 59
 Smith, Ruby 218
 Smith, Ruth 466
 Smith, Ruth Mildred 413
 Smith, Salina S. J. "Lina" 491-493
 Smith, Sam 412
 Smith, Siglee 413
 Smith, Silvin Eugene 413
 Smith, Susan 327
 Smith, Thomas R. 412, 444
 Smith, Thomas Wesley 143-145, 167, 414-415
 Smith, Thomas Wesley II "Tom" 414-415
 Smith, T. W. 360
 Smith, Valentine 412
 Smith, Vera 97
 Smith, Vergil 263
 Smith, Walter 87
 Smith, Wanda (Edwards) viii, xiv, 61, 199, 200, 263-264
 Smith, W. B. D. 259
 Smith, W. B. D. III 260
 Smith, Wesley J. 414
 Smith, William 151, 412
 Smith, William Fielding, Jr. 415
 Smith, William Fielding "W. F." 414
 Smith, William Sterling 492
 Smith, William W. 269
 Smith, Willie L. 414
 Smith, Willie Odell 363
 Smyth, [Mr.] 424
 S.N. Beard Sawmill 60
 Sneed, Imogene 326
 Sneed, Louella 326
 Sneed, Marvin 326
 Sneed, M. L. 326
 Sneed, Pearl 117
 Snelling, Robert 60
 Snook, Annie 415-416
 Snook, Bertha 416
 Snook, Bettye Elayne 417
 Snook, Bryon 415
 Snook, Byron 415
 Snook, Caroline (Whetstone) 415
 Snook, Dottye M. (Pope) 128
 Snook, Eddie 128, 416-417
 Snook, Etta 416
 Snook farm 418
 Snook, Fritzie 416
 Snook, George 417
 Snook, George W. 368, 416, 418
 Snook, George Walter 215, 415
 Snook, Jerome 213
 Snook, Jerome Goodson 128, 418
 Snook, Jerome "Roma" Goodson 128, 416, 418, 213
 Snook, Jessie 128, 416
 Snook, John "Bud" 416
 Snook, John S. 416
 Snook, Josephine "Jo" (Mitchell) 310, 416
 Snook, J. S. 416
 Snook, Marinda 415
 Snook, Minnie 416
 Snook, Peter 415-416
 Snook, Shirley Ann 418
 Snook, Susannah 416
 Snook, William Nelson 415
 Snook, Wilson N. 415
 Snook, Wm. N. 416
 Snook, W. N. 415
 Snook, Zelma "Bady" 416
 Snooks, Betty E. 321
 Snooks, Dottye Mae Pope 417
 Snooks, Eddie 418
 Snooks, Judy 418
 Snooks, Shirley A. 419

Index

- Snowden, Sarah Ann 444-445
Snowden, William J. 445
Snow, Minnie 173
Soares, Denise (Fernandes) 506
Soifer, DiAnn 137
Somervell Expedition 290, 402
Sonnier, L. B. 87
Sons of Confederate Veterans 96
Sosa, Jeannette (Jones) 150
South Texas Development Company 73
Southwell, Novella 140
Spackey, Christy 425
Spackey family 419-426
Spackey, Jenna 426
Spackey, Jenna Ruth 119
Spackey, Jillian 426
Spackey, Julia 426
Spackey, Julia Ann 119
Spackey, Pat Ellen viii, xiii, 96, 119-121, 136, 421-422, 426
Spackey, Sheryl 425
Spackey, Steven Ted 426
Spackey, Susan 426
Spanish American War 219, 265, 516
Spann, Adda L. 396
Spark, brig 451
Spear, Jackson 176
Spearman, D. 142
Spear, Mary (James) (Childers) 373
Spears, James 431
Spears, Mary "Polly" 431
Spears, Mary (Nance) 499
Speer, Allie 193
Spencer, Elijah 517
Spencer, Hannah (Jackson) 517
Spencer, Mrs. 517
Spencer, Nettie 365
Spencer, Tina Mae 365
Spencer, W. B., sawmill 70
Spikner, Mary 361, 364
Spiller, Allie (Diuguid) 414, 432
Spiller, Blanche Elizabeth 432
Spiller, Charles, sawmill 68
Spiller, Charles "Doc" 432
Spiller, Dr. 431
Spiller, Elizabeth "Bess" (Irvine) 432
Spiller, Elizabeth Catherine (Irvine) 430
Spiller, Elizabeth (Kyle) 431
Spiller family xiv, 432
Spiller, George 143, 286, 431
Spiller, George Anderson 431
Spiller, George Irvine 432
Spiller, Geraldine (Caldwell) 167
Spiller, Hallie Susan 429, 432
Spiller, Hester Carlotta 429
Spiller, Irmalie "Irma" 426, 432
Spiller, James Madison 431
Spiller, Jan Browda 168, 429
Spiller, Jemima Susanna (Diuguid) 431
Spiller, Jim 474
Spiller, John Browder 167-168, 428-429, 431-432
Spiller, Jo Rice 427-428, 432
Spiller, Jo Rice, Jr. 427
Spiller, Lida 427
Spiller, Mabel Cayloma 432
Spiller, Margaret 248
Spiller, Margaret Elizabeth "Margie Beth" 168
Spiller, Margaret (Holland) 474
Spiller, Maribel (Fielding) 429, 431
Spiller, Mary Hester 429
Spiller, Mary Lilley 429
Spiller, Mary Lucy 432
Spiller, Nancy 474
Spiller, Preston H. 429
Spiller, Preston Hampdon 431
Spiller, Robert Fielding 429, 431
Spiller, Ruby Ella 429
Spiller, Samuel Fielding 431
Spiller, Sandra Louise 427
Spiller, Susan 143
Spiller, Virginia 431
Spiller, Virginia Fielding 429
Spiller, William 431
Spiller, William Fielding 143, 426, 430, 431-432
Spiller, William Fielding "Will", Jr., M.D. 168, 432-433
Spiller, William Fielding III 167, 415, 427-428
Spiller, William Marcellus 429, 431
Spillers, Cinthia Ann 373
Spillers, Elizabeth Frances 373
Spillers, James 374
Spillers, James W. 373
Spillers, Mary Hester 431
Spillers, Phynetta Jennette 373
Spinks, Henry 110
Spinks, Henry Howard 218
Spinks, Lucelle 109
Spitzengel, Marjorie 496-497
Spivey homestead 298
Spivey, James 86
Spivey, Martha Elizabeth 298
Spivey, Moses Warren 298
Splendora, Texas 55, 58, 61, 63, 78, 83, 105, 130-131, 181, 184-186, 277
Splendora Lumber Company 70
Splendora School 131, 135
Sprague, Mr. 261
Springer, Ann 268
Springer, A. U. 17, 21
Springer, Canzada Tine 268
Springer, "Doc" 268
Springer, Ezekiel 446

- Springer family 446
 Springer, J. M. 19
 Springer, John 446
 Springer, John M. 17, 21
 Springer, John May, Jr. 268
 Springer, Lydia 268
 Springer, Mr. 268
 Springer, Pheobe 445
 Springer, Zechariah 268
 Springfield, Dimple 182
 Springston, Adrienne 433-434
 Springston, Anna 434
 Springston, Anna Almira 433
 Springston, Charles 434
 Springston, Cordelia 433-434
 Springston, Frances 433-434
 Springston, James 433
 Springston, Mary (James) 433-434
 Springston Sisters of Danville 433
 Springston, William 433-434
 Sprowl, John 398
 Spuhler, Shirley (Thompson) 91-92
 Square Deal Lumber Company 70
 Staggers Rail Act 51
 Stakley, Eugene 133
 Stakley, L. 133
 Stamps, Preacher 108
 Stanfield, Edward Harold 227
 Stanfield, James F. 227
 Stanfield, John Quenay 227
 Stanfield, Minerva 227
 Stanfield, Patrick Henry 227
 Stanfield, Pleasant Harris 227
 Stanfield, Samuel K. 227, 472
 Stanfield, Susan Theodocia 227
 Stanfield, Westby 227
 Stanford, Jesse 377
 Stanislaus Catholic Cemetery 305
 Stansell, Marilyn 193
 Stanwood, Daniel 181
 Stanwood, Janis 181
 Stanwood, Joseph 181
 Staples, John 371
 Staples, John H. 370
 Staples, Martina Irene (Reeves) 370-371
 Stapp and Parish Sawmill 58
 Stark, Mary 402
 Starr, Sophia 164
 State Golden Glove Championship 233
 Steagal, Jobe 364
 St. Clair, Calhoun 437
 Steed, Bettie 117
 Steed, John 117
 Steed, Tom 117
 Steele, Elias 468
 Steele, Mrs. J. R. 521
 Steenburgen, Mary 74
 Steger, Mallie Venn 115
 Stehm, Phyllis 93-94
 Steinwender family 359
 Stephen Bowen Productions 74
 Stephen F. Austin Elementary School 109-110
 Stephen F. Austin's colony 244, 446
 Stephen F. Austin's second colony 183
 Stephenson, Bettye Elayne (Snooks) 128, 214, 321, 368, 416, 418, 468
 Stephenson, Doris (Ogg) 259
 Stephenson, Ellis D. 419
 Stephenson, Ellis Denman 321, 418
 Stephenson, James Ethell 321, 418
 Stephenson, John W. 321
 Stephenson, Patricia 183, 227, 473
 Sterrette, Judge John 57
 Steupy & Co., sawmill 56, 70
 Stevens, Elbert Mervin 484
 Stevens, John 451
 Stevens, Mollie 152
 Stevens, Mr. 337
 Stewart, Adrianna Peeples 435
 Stewart, Andrew Jackson 437
 Stewart, Angelene 252
 Stewart, Angelina "Ann"/ "Annie" P. 339
 Stewart, Augustus 437
 Stewart, Augustus B. 434
 Stewart, Bessie 117
 Stewart, Captain 424
 Stewart, Carl Lee 193
 Stewart, C. B., signature 435
 Stewart, Charles B. 2, 5, 6, 8, 11, 17, 20-23, 30, 35-36, 115, 259, 262, 401, 403, 408, 410-412, 419, 421-423
 Stewart, Charles B. daybook 16
 Stewart, Charles B. family 435
 Stewart, Charles B. flag 39
 Stewart, Charles Bruce 419
 Stewart, Charles Waters 424-425, 435-436
 Stewart, Charlie 437
 Stewart, Clarissa 434, 437
 Stewart, Claude B. 209
 Stewart Creek Lumber Co. 70
 Stewart, C. W., Junior 425
 Stewart, David 360
 Stewart, D. G. 360
 Stewart, Edith 117
 Stewart, Edmund 30, 424
 Stewart, Edmund B. 403
 Stewart, Eugenia 437
 Stewart family 425, 435
 Stewart family coat of arms 435
 Stewart flag 39
 Stewart, Frances "Fanny" 157

Index

- Stewart, Frances Isador 437
Stewart, Hazel 193
Stewart, Jacob "Jake" 437
Stewart, James Madison 437
Stewart, James S. 174
Stewart, John 434
Stewart, John Elbe 193
Stewart, John Franklin 193
Stewart, Julia 424, 426
Stewart, Julia (Arnold) 424
Stewart, Kate (Wommack) 480
Stewart, Laura 193, 424
Stewart, Letitia 434
Stewart, Lucia Annette 424
Stewart, Mable Eugenia 193
Stewart, Margaret "Maggie" 437
Stewart, Mary 424
Stewart, Mary Cecelia 424
Stewart, Mary "Molly" 437
Stewart, Medora Isabella 424
Stewart, Molly 380
Stewart, Nancy 437
Stewart, Nina 424
Stewart, Paul Elbia "Buster" 193
Stewart, Reba 117
Stewart, Robert 424
Stewart, Rosa Louise 424-425
Stewart, Rosamunde 91, 94, 96, 100, 107, 120
Stewart, Ruth 161
Stewart, Samuel 437
Stewart, Sarah 191, 252
Stewart, Sarah Alice 193
Stewart, Sarah Jane 437
Stewart, Stella 448
Stewart, Thomas Green 437
Stewart Title of Montgomery County 211
Stewart, Val 437
Stewart, William 437
Still, Adline 87
Stinson, Hattie 117
Stinson, Joe 117
Stinson, Mrs. George W. 354
Stitchler, G. 142
Stivender, Elizabeth 359
Stivender, Frederick 359
Stobaugh, Priscilla Frances 395
Stokely, Anice Virginia (Abbot) 439
Stokely, Edna 437
Stokely, Edna Rae 438
Stokely, Eva Anice 438
Stokely farmhouse 438
Stokely, Jack 437
Stokely, Jackson "Jack" Blount 437-438
Stokely, Leila Virginia 437-438, 469
Stokely, Lester Vaughn 437-438
Stokely, Mary Alberta 438
Stokely, Mary Virginia (Vaughan) 437
Stokely, Maude Irene 438
Stokely, Opal (Reece) 438
Stokely, T. J. 70
Stokely, Velma Mahalay 438
Stokely, Verna Cora "Lavern" 438
Stokely/Ware families 438
Stokely, Wayne Benjamin 438
Stokely, W. B. 437, 469
Stokely, W. B., family 437
Stokely, William Woolsey Beaugard (Jackson) 437-438
Stone, Ashley 439
Stone, Austin 439
Stone, Claude 315
Stone, Claude, Jr. 439
Stone, Claude Kirk 315, 439
Stone, Donald L. 91
Stone, Douglas Michael 136
Stone, Edna Maurine (Mabry) 439
Stone, Eula Dorene (Moore) 315, 439
Stoneham, Aprille Lynn 89
Stoneham Cemetery 313
Stoneham, Destiny Jhovan 89
Stoneham, Frances 102
Stoneham, Gerald Lynn 89
Stoneham, Jhaelin DeAndre 89
Stoneham, Rev. Gerald 89
Stoneham, Robin 89
Stoneham, Suzanne (Henry) 238
Stone, Kathy 136
Stone, Kaye 93
Stone, Keith Rogers 315, 439
Stone, Sara Ann 439
Storey, E. O. 448
Stovall, Edward Joseph 218
Stovall, Jimmie 499
Stovall, John E. 499
Stowe, Parthena Ann "Thena" (Dawson) 336-338
Stowe, Cynthia Ann 338
Stowe, Darrell B. 337-338
Strake, George W. 71, 486
Strake legacy 74
Strake No. 1 Well 73
Strake Petroleum Co. 125
Strake, Susan 71
Strambler, George W. 205
Stratton, Erma Pauline Matthews (Baker) 305
Strebeck, Claudia Ann 176
Strebeck, Lonnie V. 176
Strebeck, Verban 176
Street, R. E. 189
Street, Robert Lee 189
Strickland, Rex 396
Stringer, Mary 363

- Strozier, Salty 218
 Stubblefield, Ferman Emmitt 476
 Stubblefield, Godfrey Van 476
 Stubblefield, Janie Marie (Westmoreland) 140, 474
 Stubblefield, J. W. 140, 142
 Stubblefield, Melvin Raymond 474
 Stubblefield, Tobias Eldridge 474
 Stubblefield, Walter Earl 474
 Stubblefield, Young Elijah 474
 Stubbs, Lola 113
 Stubbs, Thomas Jefferson 96-97
 Sturgis, Jane 331
 Suggs, Beulah Bell 337
 Sullivan, Essie 117
 Sullivan, John L. 499
 Sullivan, Rev. C. G. 469
 Sumank, Kara 201
 Sumerfelt, Milita 265
 Sunday, Aletha Pate 193, 438, 441
 Sunday, Clarkie "Belle" 438, 440
 Sunday, Della Lee 440
 Sunday, Fannie Catherine 440
 Sunday, George, family home 441
 Sunday, George J. "Jady" 193, 438, 440-441
 Sunday, George J. and Aletha Reunion 441
 Sunday, George Nelson 440
 Sunday, George W. 440
 Sunday, J. B. 440
 Sunday, Lanie Elizabeth 440
 Sunday, Martha Matilda (Johnson) 440
 Sunday-Moore Home 440-441
 Sunday, Morgan Allen 440
 Sunday, Nancy "Nannie" Elle 440
 Sunset Memorial Park 425
 Supak, Anna 453
 Supak, John 453
 Surratt, Fannie Pearl (Cochran) 178-180, 221, 440, 442
 Surratt, Gloria Jean 440
 Surratt, Herschel 178, 440
 Surratt, Mrs. H. R. 93
 Swartwout, Samuel 32-33
 Sweatt, James L. 142
 Sweet and Mitchell ancestors 442
 Sweet, Anne 444
 Sweet, Anne Caroline 444
 Sweet, Anne (Munnerlyn) 443
 Sweet, Anthony 442
 Sweet, Anthony I 444
 Sweet, Anthony, Jr. 442-443
 Sweet, Anthony, plantation 442
 Sweet, Benjamin 262, 443
 Sweet, Benjamin Fitzpatrick 412, 443-444
 Sweet, Benjamin Silvius 443-444
 Sweet, Benjamin Silvius, Jr. 443
 Sweet, Benjie Leo 443
 Sweet, Charles Adam 443
 Sweet, Charles Davis 444
 Sweet, Deborah Margaret 444
 Sweet, Dr. Gospero II 443-444
 Sweet, Elizabeth 444
 Sweet, Emma Lee 443
 Sweet, Esther "Bunny" 444
 Sweet, Eva Etta 443
 Sweet family 442
 Sweet, Gospero 442-443
 Sweet, Gospero C. 444
 Sweet, Gospero I 444
 Sweet, James Elijah 444
 Sweet, James Kermit 443
 Sweet, James Lewis, Jr. 444
 Sweet, Lela Gustine 443
 Sweet, Louisa J. 444
 Sweet, Louise Ellen 263, 443
 Sweet, Marion Eugenia 412, 443
 Sweet, Martha 442
 Sweet, Martha Roberts 444
 Sweet, Mary 443
 Sweet, Mary M. 444
 Sweet, Mary Mae 443
 Sweet, Minerva Lorene 443
 Sweet, Reverend Gospero 443
 Sweet, Samuel 443
 Sweet, Silvius 442
 Sweet, S. R. 443
 Sweet, Susan Deborah 444
 Sweet, Susan J. 444
 Sweet, Susan Jane 443
 Sweet, Susan Rebecca 443-444
 Sweet, William Charles 442, 444
 Sweeting, Admiral John 442
 Swinnea, Ross 514
 Swinney, Eva 184
 Switzer, J. J. 187
 Swofford, Charles David 179
 Swofford, Granville 179
 Sykes, Admiral James Bennet 415
 Sykes, Margaret Hope 415
 Sykes, Mary (Arnold) 415
 Sykes, Mrs. J. B. 93
 Syphrett, John Allen 443
 Szabo, Lisa 439

T

- Tabb, Deanna 89
 Tabb, J. E. 88
 Tabb, Reverend 89
 Tabor, Mary 439
 Tabor, Nathan 438-439
 Tabor, Rev. Isaac 274
 Tabor, William 438-439

Index

- Talford, J. H. 87
Talford, T. H. 90
Talley, James 100
Talley, Jim 209
Talley, M. R., sawmill 69
Talley & Oualline, sawmill 70
Tallichett, Vivian 224
Tamina, town 55, 59, 63, 67, 83, 221
Tanner, Jean White 96, 100
Tanner, Viola 361, 367
Tannery, O. E. "Gene" xiv
Tapp, W. H. B. 88
Tate, Janeen 473
Taylor, Charles 31
Taylor, Creed 505
Taylor, Ezekiel 88
Taylor, Gage 503
Taylor, General Zachary 291
Taylor, Jay 281
Taylor, Jubert 140
Taylor, Levi 212
Taylor, Linsey 281
Taylor, Lucille 178-179, 462
Taylor, Mack 320
Taylor, Major William A. 96
Taylor, Mary E. 163
Taylor, Michael 385
Taylor, Mollie E. 373
Taylor, Moses 46
Taylor, Preston Ross 441
Taylor, Rebecka 320
Taylor, Rosco 90
Taylor, Vera Sally 219
Taylor, William 212
Taylor, William Crawford 178
Taylor, William S. 17, 24
Taylor, Willis 320
Taylor, Winnie Mae 385, 389
T. C. Railroad line 437
Teague, Hattie Agnes 481
Teal, Ruthie Musgrove 459
Telegraph and Texas Register 2, 6-7
Telford, Joseph 289-291
Telford, Margaret 289-291, 293-294
Temple Of Faith 86
Tennessee 311, 313
Teral, Mr. 394
Terrell, Carolyn viii, xiv
Terrell, Jordan Elaine 119
Terrell, Willis 448
Terry, Charles 521
Terry, Polly Ann (Orr) 100
Terry's Texas Cavalry 153. *Also see military.*
Tessier, Stacy 503
Texas 30-31, 39, 52, 84, 107, 110-112, 114-115, 120, 125,
129, 131, 142, 148, 152, 158, 167, 185, 233, 289, 298,
300-301, 305, 438, 457, 474, 485, 497-498
Texas and Louisiana Lumber Co. 70
Texas Declaration of Independence 30, 446
Texas Dermatological Society 433
Texas Flag Acts 29
Texas Forestry Museum 55
Texas Lancers 499. *Also see military.*
Texas & Louisiana Lumber Co. 60
Texas Lumber Co. 70
Texas Navy 29
Texas Navy flag 32
Texas Ranger Company 192
Texas Rangers 295
Texas Seaboard Lumber Co. 70
Texas Sons of the American Revolution 29
Texas State Troops 212, 294. *Also see military.*
Texas Tie & Lumber Co. 58, 70
Texian Army at San Jacinto 312
Thames, Eliza 444
Thames, Henrietta E. 444
Thames, Jane E. 444
Thames, Sarah Ann (Snowden) 445
Thames, William T. 444
Thames, William T., Jr. 444
Tharp, Carroll 118
Tharp, D. C. 416
Tharp, Eli W. 416
Tharp, Mae 118
Theiss, Aubrey Dean 156
Theiss, Ernest W. 156
Theiss, Ruby Murle 156
Theiss, Walter 156
Theiss, W. Leo 156
The Woodlands Early Development 146
The Woodlands, Texas 148, 211
 employee's perspective 146
The Woodlands United Methodist Church 372
Thigpen, John 412
Thigpen, Mary Alice (Smith) 412
Thigpen, Mary Edward 412
Thomas, A. D. 87
Thomas, Alanna 170
Thomas, Algernon P. 448
Thomas, Alice Abbie 448
Thomas, Amer Zonetter 170
Thomas, Ann 448
Thomas, Annie 445
Thomas, Archie 447
Thomas, Archie B. 448
Thomas Bay Chapter of the United States Daughters of 1812 91
Thomas, Becky Mamie Jane 448
Thomas, Benjamin 448
Thomas, Bernice 84
Thomas, Bessie 109

- Thomas, Betsy 445
 Thomas, Booth 170
 Thomas, Carlma 110
 Thomas, Carma 110
 Thomas, C. Dave 447
 Thomas Chapel Methodist Episcopal Church 139
 Thomas Chapel United Methodist Church 139
 Thomas, Curley 170
 Thomas, David 17, 21, 445-446, 448
 Thomas, Doretha 170
 Thomas, D. W. 140
 Thomas, E. A. 448
 Thomas, Effie 448
 Thomas, Elijah and Lillie M. 171
 Thomas, Elijah B. 169-171, 449
 Thomas, Elijah Boyt, Jr. 170
 Thomas, Elijah II 170, 449
 Thomas, Elijah III 170
 Thomas, Elijah, family 450
 Thomas, Ernest 170
 Thomas family 445-446
 Thomas, Francis Marion 447-448
 Thomas, Gregory 170
 Thomas, G. S. 448
 Thomas, Hannah 448
 Thomas, Hennessie 170
 Thomas, Huey Edward 448
 Thomas, James 17, 21, 448
 Thomas, James Avery 445, 447
 Thomas, James Gary 448
 Thomas, Jane 448
 Thomas Jefferson Rutledge Collection 107
 Thomas Jefferson Stubbs Chapter of the Republic of Texas 96
 Thomas, John 17, 445-446, 448
 Thomas, John Henry 447
 Thomas, John N. 21, 448
 Thomas, John Nelson 445
 Thomas, Katherine 447
 Thomas, L. A. J. 448
 Thomas, Leah A. 448
 Thomas, Lillie M. 449
 Thomas, Loretta 169, 450
 Thomas, Lucy 445
 Thomas, Mack 447
 Thomas, Marc 170
 Thomas, Marion 447-448
 Thomas, Mary 448
 Thomas, Mary W. 451
 Thomas, McGowan 447
 Thomas, M. E. 448
 Thomas, Mildred Lillie 170
 Thomas, Mrs. 171
 Thomas, Myrtle Lucille 448
 Thomas, Nancy 445
 Thomas, Nelson B. 448
 Thomas, Nichelle Patrice 170
 Thomas, Nina Louise (James) 339, 342
 Thomas, Normel 170
 Thomas, Obey Roberts 448
 Thomason, Elizabeth Ann "Betty" 182
 Thomas, Oscar 170
 Thomas, Phebe M. 447
 Thomas, Phoebe 448
 Thomas, Phyllis 451
 Thomas, P. M. 448
 Thomas, Polly 445
 Thomas, Puaka'ilima "Pua" 169-170, 450
 Thomas, Reva Alice 170
 Thomas, Robert D. 91
 Thomas, Roy Lee 170
 Thomas, Sallie 448
 Thomas, Sam 447
 Thomas, Samuel A. J. 445, 447-448
 Thomas, Selvania 445
 Thomas, Senthia 445
 Thomas, Simeon 445-447
 Thomas, Simp Matthew 448
 Thomas, Susie Cornelia 448
 Thomas, Virginia 170
 Thomas, Walter Marion 448
 Thomas, William 445, 448
 Thomas, William "Bill" 343
 Thomas, Will R. 483
 Thomas, Wm S. 448
 Thomas, W. W. 452
 Thompson, Alexander 451-452
 Thompson, Alexina "Senia" 451-452
 Thompson, Alice 451-452
 Thompson, David Russell 366
 Thompson, Dodie 170
 Thompson, Edward 452
 Thompson, Edward Alexander 451-452
 Thompson, Ella (Woodley) (Young) 476
 Thompson, Eugenia 451-452
 Thompson, Florence 452
 Thompson, Gwendolyn 476
 Thompson, Hendrick 451
 Thompson-Jamar, Justin 170
 Thompson, James, Jr. 476
 Thompson, Jennie 447
 Thompson, John Allen 91
 Thompson, John Kenton 91
 Thompson, Julia E. 451-452
 Thompson, Laura Elizabeth 451-452
 Thompson, Lee 227, 474
 Thompson, Lincile (Martin) 476
 Thompson, Lucy 451-452
 Thompson, Lula Clara Ludvonia 451-452
 Thompson, Mary Amanda 174
 Thompson, Mary Ann 451

Index

Thompson, Mary Elizabeth "Lisa" 403
Thompson, Matilda Ann 451
Thompson, May Ann 325
Thompson, Minnie 174
Thompson, Mrs. 326
Thompson, Nancy Jane (Jackson) 476
Thompson, Oliver 170
Thompson, Richard 451
Thompson, Ruth Ann (Johnson) 476
Thompson, Sandra Faye (Crittendon) 476
Thornburg, Charlotte (Butler) 287
Thornton, Will 87
Thornton, W. M. 87
Thornton, W. S., sawmill 70
Threadgill, Malinda 213, 367
Threadgill, William 367
Threeton, Abel Densmore 182
Threeton, Brenda Lou 182
Threeton, Den 183
Threeton, Densmore, Abel 182
Threeton, Densmore, Abel, Jr. 182
Threeton, Dorothy Yvonne 182
Threeton, James Weston 182
Threeton, Linda Sue 182
Threeton, Rose Leona 182
Throckmorton, Gary 396
Tie & Timber Co., sawmill 70
Tiger band 462
Tilda, slave 475
Tillis Prairie 212, 440
Tillis Prairie Cemetery 259
Tillis Prairie Precinct 213
Tilton, Amy 503
Tilton, John Elvin 503
Tilton, John Webster 503
timber industry 55
Timber Lumber Company 221
Timber Rock (TR) 51
Tiner, Mrs. W. D. 93
Tinsley, Sims 433
Titanic, ship 465
Titworth, Captain C. C. 293
T. J. Vick Lumber Co. 70
tobacco industry 143
 tobacco products 145
Tobe's Café 476
Tobler, Michael John 506
Todd, Carol xiv, 165, 287
Tolbert, Conwheeler 476
Tolbert, Gilbert Dean 476
Tolbert, John 274
Toler, Robert G. 513
Tolliver, H. E., sawmill 69
Tomkins, A. M. 75
Tom-Lee Lumber Co. 70

Tomlinson, Daniel 199
Tom, slave 475
Topeka & Santa Fe 50
Topeka & Santa Fe & the Burlington Northern 51
Tope, Michael 189
Tousey, Isaac 75
Town Creek 12
Townsend, Mary Ellen 119
Trails Chapter of The Daughters of the American Revolution 136
Trammell, Dorothy 398
Travis, William Barrett 15, 36, 401, 423
Traylor, Clara 463
Traylor, Mamie I. 460
Trevino, Leta 170
Trimm, Harry Tracy 366
Trinity & Brazos Valley 50
Trinity River bridge 48
Trinity River Lumber Co. 56-58, 70
Trinity University 186
Trotter, Anna Elizabeth 483
Troutman, Joanna 37
Trudy, Etheline 189
Truitt, James 251
Truman, Joanne (Clinton) 452
T. T. Turner Lumber Co. 60
T. T. Turner mill, sawmill 60
Tuck, George xiv
Tucker, Andrew Jackson 230
Tucker, H. J. 98
Tucker, Lida/Lyda Jane 230-231
Tuggle, Arthur Jene 452-453
Tuggle, Edna Irene (Measels) 453
Tuggle family 452
Tuggle, George Washington 453
Tullis, Andrew M. 191
Tullis Library xiv
Turkey Creek Cemetery 515
Turner, Annie Lee 456
Turner, Arthur Randolph "A. R." 140
Turner, Arthur W. "A. W." 142
Turner, Artice Goree 456
Turner, Barbara 455
Turner, Beverly 455
Turner, Billie Ann 454
Turner, Brenda Denece 454
Turner, Candace Perndis 456
Turner, Cassie Allen 456
Turner, Cecil Wayne 456
Turner, Charles "Pete" C. 456
Turner, Denny Earl 456
Turner, Doyle Gene 456
Turner, Edward 207
Turner, Emily 456
Turner, Emily Jane (Hemphill) 453, 455
Turner, Emily (Midkiff) 455

Turner, Eva Y. Nonie 456
 Turner, Ezzie Nona Elizabeth 456
 Turner, Frank 207
 Turner, Henry A. 207
 Turner, Horace James 456
 Turner, Jacky Lee 454
 Turner, James Edward 454
 Turner, James "Jim" Samuel 454, 456
 Turner, James K. 456
 Turner, James White, Jr. 456
 Turner, Jepp Dupree "J. D." 456
 Turner, Jesse Lynn 187
 Turner, Jessie Mae 455
 Turner, Jimmy Ray 455
 Turner, J. J. 87, 140
 Turner, Laura 454
 Turner, Leila Beatrice (Matthews) 305
 Turner, Lois Loraine 454
 Turner, Lue 454
 Turner, Lula Bell 455
 Turner Lumber Co., sawmill 70
 Turner, Luther "Lue" Isaac 217, 453
 Turner, Marvin 456
 Turner, Mary Ann Elizabeth 456
 Turner, M. J. 142
 Turner, M. L. 140
 Turner, Moses K. 456
 Turner, Nina Evaloria 454
 Turner, Norris Edward "Eddy" 454
 Turner, Pleasant D. 456
 Turner, Rosa "Rosie" 454, 456
 Turner, Samuel 456
 Turner, Samuel B. 453, 455
 Turner, Sarah Lula 454
 Turner, T. T., sawmill 70
 Turner, Viola "Ola" 454, 456
 Turner, Wesley "Wes" Moses 454, 456
 Turner, William "Bill" Norris 454
 Turner, William "Billy" Lewis 454
 Turner, William Cecil 453, 455-456
 Turner, William Hardin 454
 Turner, William John 454
 Turner, William Lewis 454
 Turner, William M. 456
 Turner, Willie "Will" Ernest 454, 456
 Tussey, Patricia (Kennedy) 100
 Tutt, Arthur James 378
 Tutt, Patsy Ann 378
 Tyler, Lynette 238
 Tyler, President John 30
 Tynes/Tines, Henry 267
 Tynes/Tines, Letitia 267, 505
 Tyree, Irmalie "Irma" (Spiller) 426
 Tyree, Luther Emmett 426, 432
 Tyree, Luther Emmett, Jr. 426

U

Umphres, Allie 193
 Underwood, Holly 355
 Union Center African Methodist Episcopal Church 87
 United Confederate Veterans 96
 United Daughters of the Confederacy 96
 Upchurch, Clarice 100
 Urban, Elizabeth Henry 238
 Urech, Anna 457
 Urech, Anna Maria "Mary" 457
 Urech, Bill 458
 Urech, Dorothy 458, 471
 Urech, Douglas Will 459
 Urech, Edwin "Ed" 457, 459
 Urech, Elsie Elisabeth 457
 Urech, ElWanda "Bunny" 458, 471
 Urech, Frances Charlotte 457
 Urech, Frances Eugenia 458-459, 471
 Urech, Heinrich Rudolf 457
 Urech, Henry Franklin 457, 459
 Urech, Jakob 457
 Urech, Lonie 457
 Urech, Lula Emelia 457
 Urech, Luna Lavada (Weaver) 471
 Urech, Mamie 457, 459
 Urech, military service 459
 Urech, Nellie 457
 Urech reunions 457
 Urech, Robert Jackson 457, 459
 Urech, Rosina 457
 Urech, Rudolf 456-457, 458, 471
 Urech, Rudolf I 456
 Urech, Rudolf III 456
 Urech, Samuel 457
 Urech, Verena "Freni/Frona" 457
 Urech, Willie Dean 458-459, 471
 Urech, Will Miller 457-458, 471
 Urech, Will Miller, Jr. 458
 Uruhart, Hattie E. 182
 US Navy 299
 US Regular Army 346
USS Botteaeu 278
USS Congress 451
USS Java 451
USS John Adams 451
USS Shark 451
 Ussery, S. Elizabeth 499
 Ustynik, Alma Agnes Brandl 452
 Ustynik, Dalton 452
 Ustynik, Diane 452
 Ustynik, Jan 453
 Ustynik, Jarvis Ellen 452-453
 Ustynik, Josef 452
 Ustynik, Julius 452
 Ustynik, Renee Lynn 453

Index

Ustynik, Rex 453
Uzzell, Ella 314

V

Van Wagen, Alice 159
Vann, Frankie Oneta 308
Vaughan, Abigail 391-392
Vaughan, Mary Virginia 437
Vaughan, Sarah 391
Vaughan, Sarah Elizabeth 459
Vaughn, Sarah Elizabeth 173
Vaught, Allene 239
Vaught, Bobbie Jean 239
Veal, Rose M. 88
Vehlein, Jose 373
Vehlein's colony 400
Vendor Lumber Co. 70
Vick, Annie 110
Vick, Bennie 107
Vick, Lonie 109
Vick, Marie 110
Vick, Ruby 113
Viesca 9-10
Viesca Precinct 4
Village Mills Cemetery 512
Vincent, Amanda 359, 362
Viscusi, Lou 234
Viser family 502
Viser, Sarah S. "Sally" 499, 502
Viser, William 499
V. Lawson Mill 60
Vorwerk, Elsa viii, xiv, 484
Voss, Winifred 378

W

Waco & Brazos Valley 50
Wade, Ben 90
Wade, Bertha Mae 377
Wade, J. M. 25
Wade, John 19-20
Wade, John M. 25
Wade, John Marshall 3, 17
Wade, Kizzie 217
Wagner, Dorothy Josephine 505
Wagner, Johann Phillip 505
Wagner, Joseph 505
Wagoner, Samuel 153
Wahrenbergers, store 159
Wainwright, Dorothy "Dottie" (Dill) (Busby) 136
Walding, Agatha 461
Walding, Alexander 459
Walding, Anna (Peters) 459
Walding, Bart 173, 219
Walding, Bertrand 109, 460
Walding, Charles E. 459

Walding, Charles Luby 460
Walding, Clea Ellis 460
Walding, Curtis 110
Walding, Curtis Lee 460
Walding, Emma Salilla 172, 173, 459
Walding, Etta Elmina "Mina" 460
Walding, Francis Jane 459
Walding, Hattie Agatha 460
Walding history 459
Walding, Ida Sulula 459
Walding, J. B. 109
Walding, Jesse James 460
Walding, John Alexander 459
Walding, John "Jack" 459
Walding, John, Jr. 173
Walding, Laura Ann 459
Walding, Lenora Elizabeth "Lizzy" 219-220, 460-461
Walding, Lewis Barto 460
Walding, Luby, Jr. 109
Walding, Mabrin 460
Walding, Mary E. 459
Walding, Pearl Irene 460
Walding property 461
Walding, Rebecca (Vaughn) 459
Walding, Roy Elmer 460
Walding, Sarah Elizabeth (Vaughn) 173
Walding, Sarah Rebecca 459
Walding, William Oliver 459
Waldon, Judith 504
Walker, A. C. 443
Walker, Alene 110
Walker, Andrew 308, 462
Walker, Andrew E. 463
Walker, Andrew Jackson 459
Walker, Andy 308, 462
Walker, Anne Caroline 444
Walker, Anne (Champion) (Bell) 335
Walker, Arlene 109
Walker, Asa George Washington 463
Walker, Barbara 465
Walker, Bethel 465
Walker, Betty (Lang) 269-270, 455-456
Walker, Billie J. (Jones) 463
Walker, Bryant E. 443
Walker Cable Productions 74
Walker, Carolyn 93
Walker, Carolyn Meadows 179, 462-463
Walker, Cassie Evelean 364
Walker, Charles Andrew 463
Walker, Charles W. 463
Walker, Chuck 74
Walker, Clarence 463
Walker, Cynthia Stubblefield 85, 90, 98, 139, 142, 159, 248, 474, 476
Walker, David 465

- Walker, Doris 463
 Walker, Ed 269
 Walker, Ed Lee 269, 455
 Walker, Edward L. 455
 Walker, Ernest 463
 Walker, Evelyn (Davison) 463
 Walker, Falma 460
 Walker family 462, 465
 Walker, Freda 109
 Walker, Garvie 236, 463
 Walker, Garvie(1) 463
 Walker, Garvie Alton 234
 Walker, Gary 465
 Walker, George 465
 Walker, George W. 362
 Walker, Holly Elizabeth (Koonce) 220, 460-461
 Walker, Isaac Jasper 222
 Walker, Isaac Newton, Jr. 463
 Walker, James 175, 176
 Walker, Janice 465
 Walker, J. B. 465
 Walker, J. B., Jr. 334
 Walker, Jean 465
 Walker, Jim 465
 Walker, Joann 465
 Walker, John Myron 443
 Walker, Johnnie 465
 Walker, Leo 463
 Walker, Leslie 236
 Walker, Linda 465
 Walker, Lindsey 236
 Walker Lumber Co. 70
 Walker, Marjorie 223
 Walker, Mary 174, 465
 Walker, Mary Ann 459-460
 Walker, Michael 465
 Walker, Michael C. 334
 Walker, Missouri Elizabeth 364
 Walker, Nancy 465
 Walker, Nora 364
 Walker, Patrick Andrew 462
 Walker, Rachel Ann E. 188, 191
 Walker, Ray 465
 Walker, Raymond D. 463
 Walker, Robert Thompson 364
 Walker, Rosie Lee 463
 Walker, Samuel 174
 Walker, Sandra 269, 455
 Walker, Sarah Elizabeth 174, 176
 Walker, Seymore Columbus 444
 Walker, Sharon 269, 455
 Walker, Sheryl 465
 Walker, Sheryl Ann 334
 Walker, Texas 222
 Walker, Thomas Jefferson 364
 Walker, Tom 465
 Walker, Virgil 335
 Walker, Wanda 465
 Walker, W. D. "Bill" 269
 Walker, Wiley Louise (White) 269, 455
 Walker, William 174
 Walker, William James 460
 Wallace, Bertha Susan 432
 Wallace & Crawford 70
 Wallace, Henning 506
 Wallace, J. D. 465
 Wallace, Jerri 86
 Wallace, Mahala 149
 Wallace, Mary 255
 Wallace, Mary Frances 320
 Wallace, Roberta 499
 Wallen, Charles F. O. 272
 Waller County 14
 Wallis, L. H. 60, 69
 Wall, Tom 437
 Walter Inglet & Son, sawmill 70
 Walter, Lt. Col. James 192
 Walter, Nora 109
 Walters, Larry 236
 Walters, Sharon 103
 Walters, Sharon (Henry) 236
 Walters, Wilson 236
 Walters, Woodroe 109
 Walton, Billy Ray 466
 Walton, I. W. 142
 Walton, John Patrick, Jr. 466
 Walton, Leonard Edward 466
 Walton, Leonard Edward, Jr. 466
 Walton, Linda Sue 466
 Walton, Marvin Douglas 466
 Walton, Maxine Elaine 467
 Walton, Mildred Ann 467
 Walton, Ruth Elizabeth 466
 Walton, Ruth Mildred (Smith) 467
 Walton, Thomas 394
 Walton, Woodrow Eddy 466
 War of 1812 289-294, 396, 402, 438
 Ward, Ann (Goodson) 468
 Ward, Cora 391-392
 Ward, Earnest 113
 Ward, Elizabeth 468
 Ward, Elizabeth "Eliza" 261
 Ward, Elizabeth Rebecca 364
 Ward, Ella 468
 Ward family 391, 468
 Ward, George Herman 366
 Ward, Henry 468
 Ward, Levina 468
 Ward, Margaret 468
 Ward, Mary 468

Index

- Ward, Matthew 468
Ward, Matthias 392
Ward, Nancy 468
Ward, Rhoda 212
Ward, Ross Dillon 119
Ward, Sarah 468
Ward, Thomas 468
Ward, William 37, 468
Ware, Addie 469
Ware, Adeline Tennessee (Young) 469
Ware, Alfred 170
Ware, Alpha 469
Ware, Capt. William 192
Ware, Caroline 170
Ware, Daisy 469
Ware, Della 469
Ware, Elizabeth Jane (Pugh) 305, 469
Ware, Georgia 170
Ware, "Ginger" 469
Ware, Henry Oscar 469
Ware, Ida 170
Ware, James 170
Ware, James E. 438
Ware, James Edward 438-439, 469
Ware, James Harold 193, 438-439, 469-470
Ware, James Maxwell, M.D. 305, 438, 469-470
Ware, Juanita Edna 438, 469
Ware, Juanita Virginia 438-439
Ware, Leila Virginia (Stokely) 438-439, 469-470
Ware, Louise Catherine 521
Ware, Lydia 469
Ware, Milton 469
Ware, Mrs. T. H. 469
Ware, Ollie (Damuth) 441
Ware, Pink 170
Ware, Thomas 170
Ware, Thomas Henry 305, 469
Ware, Thomas Jefferson 469
Ware, U. F. 88
Ware, Virgie 469
Ware, Virginia 438
Ware, Walter David 469
Ware, Wanda Opal 438-439, 469
Ware, Wesley W. 469
Ware, William 17, 25, 402
Warneke, A. C. 415
Warren, D. O. 75
Warren, E. A. 140
Warren, Ellen Coan 296, 509, 511-514, 517, 519, 523
Warren, W. T. 332
Washington, Carrie 140
Washington County 14, 164
Washington, George, descendants 178
Washington, James 87
Washington, Lucy 499
Washington, Municipality of 13, 25
Washington-on-the-Brazos 6, 31-32, 37
Washington, President George 499
Wasicek, Kathleen 179
Waterhouse, Myrtle Mae 187
Waters, Nellie C. 497
Watkins, A. B. 99
Watkins, Clara (Arnold) 58
Watkins, Creed Wendall 505
Watkins, Elizabeth 501
Watkins, F. N. 502
Watkins, Jared Seth 505
Watkins, Paul Edgar 505
Watkins, Sallie (Harrison) 483
Watkins, Washington Lafayette 483
Watson, Beulah Belle 319-320
Watson, Gladys 103
Watson, H. C. 88
Watson, Irving, M.D. 77, 383
Watson & Lipscomb 60
Watson, Malissa 412
Watson, Margaret Ella 414
Watson, W. W. 414
Waukegan Lumber Yard 64
Waukegan Sawmill 57
Waverly Confederates 346, 478
Waverly Post Office 149
Wayne, John 302
W. C. Bell Lumber Co. 70
Weatherford, Myrtle Lou 366
Weatherly, Joe 177
Weaver, Alice L. 470
Weaver, Emma 470
Weaver, Esmer Lee 381
Weaver, Eugenia Elizabeth 470
Weaver, Irene 381
Weaver, James Hollis 458, 470
Weaver, Jimmie "Sunshine" 470
Weaver, John Madison "Mack" 470
Weaver, Lem Boyd 363
Weaver, Luna Lavada 457-4587, 470-471
Weaver, Mary Emma 470
Weaver, Nathan 381
Weaver, Pearl 470
Webb, Ann (Galatas) 210
Webb, J. H. 23
Webb, T. H. 17
Webb, Ulla Frances 327-328
Weber, Christina Elise 119
Weber, David Alan 119
Weber, Kathryn Esther 119
Weber, Mollie 92, 119
Weber, Mollie (Carlton) 92, 119-120
Weber, Nathaniel David Alan 119
Weber, Sharron 92

- Weber, Sharron Kathryn Esther 119
 Weckter, Arthur Madison 472
 Weckter, Buna Edith (Whitlow) 472-473
 Weckter, James Edgar 472
 Weckter, Jerri Lynn 473
 Weckter, Jerry 472
 Weckter, Jerry Richard 473
 Weckter, Kristina 473
 Weckter, Lillian Ann 472-473
 Weckter, Madeline 472
 Weckter, Rosalie 472
 Weckter, Susie 472
 Weeks, Clay 355
 Weidner, Judith (Bolene) 94, 95
 Weidner, Judy 93
 Weidner, Mrs. Earnest 93
 Weigel, Captain William 346
 Weiner, Florence 153
 Weir, Alton 86
 Weir, James 86
 Weisinger, Ann 166
 Weisinger, Anna (Landrum)(Davis) 406
 Weisinger, Ella Marguerite 165
 Weisinger, John, family 165
 Weisinger, Lois (Martell) 165
 Weisinger, Marguerite 166
 Weisinger, Michael 491
 Weisinger, Nancy 165
 Weisinger, Samuel 165
 Weisinger, Samuel W. 166
 Weisinger, Tom 216-217
 Weisinger, Thomas Ezra 165
 Weisinger, Verina "Rena" 166
 Weisinger, Virena (Dampier) 165
 Welch, Dorothy (Urech) (Whittaker) 457, 459, 471
 Welch, George 133
 Welch, Gloria 94
 Welch, J. S. 106, 131-133
 Welch, Robert 133
 Welch, Sarah Ann 376
 Welch, Will 133
 Wells, Gladys 178
 Wells, Julia 224, 473
 Wells, Leslie I. 270
 Wells, Mary 268
 Wendt, Johanna 265
 Wendt, Lora 223
 Werner, George C. 44, 53
 Wesley, James 269
 West, Anthony 284
 Westbrook, John 367
 West, Emily D. 32
 Wester, Martha Ellen 473
 Wester, Mary Jane 182, 224, 473
 Wester, Matthew 182, 224, 473
 Wester, Sally 473
 Wester, William Wilburn 473
 West, Fred Jackson 284
 West, Howard 284
 West, Lavena Mable Estell 284
 West, Linda 284
 West Montgomery County Library 115
 Westmoreland, Adeline 474
 Westmoreland, Adrain 476
 Westmoreland, Anthony 476
 Westmoreland, Arthur 476
 Westmoreland, Benjamin "Ben" 474
 Westmoreland, Chandler Don 476
 Westmoreland, Charles 474
 Westmoreland, Charles Herndon 474
 Westmoreland, Charles Tobe 476
 Westmoreland, Charles Tobe, Jr. 476
 Westmoreland, Eliza 474
 Westmoreland, Emmie Mae 476
 Westmoreland., H. 474
 Westmoreland, Henry 476
 Westmoreland, Janie Marie 474, 476
 Westmoreland, Jessie 476
 Westmoreland, John 474
 Westmoreland, John Bell Hood 474
 Westmoreland, Johnnie 476
 Westmoreland, Leslie Janice "Fat" 476
 Westmoreland, Lincile Rebecca "Bee Bee" 476
 Westmoreland, Mariah Jane 474, 476
 Westmoreland, Mary Adeline 474
 Westmoreland, Nancy Jane (Spiller) 474, 476
 Westmoreland, Roggie Ruth 476
 Westmoreland, Ruth 142
 Westmoreland, Tobias "Tobe" Verland Iverson 142, 474, 476
 Westmoreland, Verland 139, 141
 Westmoreland, Verland "Bobby", Jr. 476
 Westmoreland, William 474
 West, Olive Charity 215
 Weston, George 346
 West, Richard 284
 West, Ruth 369
 West, Ruth Mildred 285
 West, Sonny 369
 West Tabernacle Baptist Church 85
 West, Thomas J. 456
 Whaley, Willie Belle 373
 Wharton, William H. 30, 32, 40
 Wheat, Lelia (Pierce) 499
 Wheatley Brothers, sawmill 70
 Wheatley, Solomon, sawmill 70
 Wheeler, Amanda 446-447
 Wheeler, Chester Lee 224
 Wheeler, Elizabeth 447
 Wheeler family 446
 Wheeler, Henry H. 445, 447

Index

- Wheelock, E. L. R. 345
Wheelus, Mettie 453
Wherley, Amy 308
Whigby, Eli 89
Whisby, W. H. 90
Whispering Pines Cemetery 461
Whitaker, Alex 212
Whitaker, Alexander 17, 23, 211, 343, 345
Whitaker, Clarissa 212
Whitaker, Elijah 211
Whitaker, Felicita 212
Whitaker, Frances "Fanny" (Arnold) 212
Whitaker, Hope 212
Whitaker, Jerome Darnell 212
Whitaker, Lord McIlhenny 212
Whitaker, Lucretia 212
Whitaker, Martha 212
Whitaker, Nancy 211
Whitaker, Peter 211-212
Whitaker, Sarah 211-212, 345
Whitaker, Thomas 212
Whitaker, William 211
White, Anna 4
White, Bessie 102
White, Carl E. 88
Whitehead, Bruce 91
Whitehead, Craig 91
Whitehead, Willie H. 91
Whitehill, Henrietta (Wommack) 480
Whitehurst, Jay D. 91
White, Joyce (Gilbert) 343
White, Laura Lola 253
White, Lucille (Lindsey) 432
Whiten, D. W. 89
White, N. W. 88
White, Spencer 88
White, W. C. 311
Whitley, Bathsheba 358
Whitley, Dora (McPhail) 517
Whitley, Dorothy 440
Whitley, Elizabeth 274, 286
Whitley, Eudora E. (Wright)(McPhail) 517
Whitley, Eunice 374
Whitley, H. B. 182
Whitley, Jeff 374
Whitley, John 440
Whitley, Lola 374
Whitley, Mary 374
Whitley, Mildred 374
Whitley, Effie 56
Whitley, N. J. 515, 517
Whitley, Reuben 374
Whitley, Robie 374
Whitley, Sharpe 358
Whitley, Susan 515
Whitley, Susan Ella 517
Whitley, Taylor Alonzo "Lon" 374
Whitley, Wiley 374
Whitlock, Patricia 501
Whitlow, Blanche 472
Whitlow, Buna Edith 472
Whitlow, E. Herbert 472
Whitlow, Eula Mae 472
Whitlow, Lotha 472
Whitlow, Marion Wallace 472
Whitlow, Winston 472
Whitmire, Belle 113
Whitmire, Hattie 113
Whittaker, Danielle Earlene 459
Whittaker, Earl Edward 459
Whitton, Eli 364
Wicker, Barbara 182, 224
Wicker, Bob vi-vii
Wicker, Dorothy vi-vii
Wiggins, Jamie (Johnson) 95
Wigzell, Charlotte Augusta 483
Wilcox, Fleda Irene 201
Wilcox, John Thomas 149
Wilder, Lila 112
Wilder, Marian "Becky" 298
Wilder, Marian Rebecca (Bass) 263-264
Wilder, Sadie 483
Wiley, Andrew P. 261
Wiley, Mary 187
Wiley, Nathaniel 188
Wilkerson, Dr. Walter 383
Wilkerson, Gen. James 36
Wilkes, Col. Francis Collett 499
Wilkes, Jewel 363
Wilkes, Shannon D. 363
Wilkes, Shannon Davis, Jr. 363
Wilkinson, Bonnie 103
Wilkinson, Jane 32
William B. Travis Junior High 462
William Christian & Co. 45
William Robinson Family Association 380
Williams, Adeline Westmoreland 476
Williams, B. C. 59
Williams, Carlton 109
Williams, Clara Bell 199
Williams, Earl 86
Williams, Elizabeth 237
Williams, Elizabeth Ellis 255
Williams, Florence 365
Williams, Hallie James 252
Williams, H. L. 88
Williams, H. Y. 89
Williams, Jacqueline 476
Williams, James Preston 361, 365
Williams, Jessie 110

- Williams, Jim 217
 Williams, Jim Bennet 110
 Williams, John 86
 Williams, John Watson 476
 Williams, Kerry 88
 Williams, L. G. 259
 Williams, Lonnie 86
 Williams, Mahalia Suzanne 439
 Williams, Margaret Augusta 484
 Williams, Margaret Jane 463
 Williams, Marie (Rountree) 480
 Williams, Mary (Miller) 398
 Williams, Nancy Catherine (Purswell) 365
 Williams, Nathaniel F. 35
 Williams, Nettie 469
 Williamson, Courtenay (Carter) 186
 Williamson, Geneva (Hunter) (Lee) 199
 Williamson, George 366
 Williamson, Irmalie (Spiller) 120
 Williamson Lumber Co. 70
 Williamson, Nancy (Brown) 484
 Williamson, Nancy Elizabeth 152
 Williamson, Robert McAlpin "Three-Legged Willie" 346
 Williams, Orlando, Jr. 476
 Williams, Orlando, Sr. 476
 Williams, Ottie 469
 Williams, Pat 136
 Williams, Patricia (Ryan) 136
 Williams, Paul 374
 Williams, Samuel May 35
 Williams, Timothy 87
 Williams, T. J., sawmill 70
 Williams, Victor 88
 Williams, William Edgar 365, 461
 Willis Cemetery 414, 483, 498, 501-502
 Willis Cigar Factory 143-145
 Willis College 141
 Willis Colored and A. R. Turner School 140
 Willis Colored High School 139
 Willis High School 138
 Willis High School basketball team 487
 Willis Hotel 145, 288, 485, 489, 498
 Willis, Julia Caroline (Baker) 157
 Willis, Leon 86
 Willis Lumber Co. 70
 Willis Manufacturing Co., sawmill 70
 Willis Methodist Church 163
 Willis, Mr. 156
 Willis, Peter 44, 144
 Willis, P. J. 138
 Willis, Richard 46
 Willis, Richard Short 506
 Willis, R. S. 144
 Willis, Texas 46, 50, 55, 60-61, 63, 66-67, 76-78, 83, 91-92,
 125, 131, 142-145, 157-158, 162, 222, 248, 264, 286,
 298, 474-476, 485, 491, 501-502
 Willis, Walter J. 46
 Willrodt, Dethloff, Jr. 265
 Willrodt, Friedrichs 265
 Will Rogers Museum 318
 Wilson, Ava viii, xiv
 Wilson, Addie 479
 Wilson, Althea 479
 Wilson, Benjamin S. 292
 Wilson, Charles P. 479
 Wilson, Charlotte 395
 Wilson, Cody 238
 Wilson, Drury 299, 476-478
 Wilson, Ella 479
 Wilson, Elva (Smallwood) 91
 Wilson, George 476
 Wilson, G. R. 292
 Wilson, Henrietta E. 478-479
 Wilson, Henry 478-479
 Wilson, Homer 91
 Wilson, Huldah 476
 Wilson, James 22
 Wilson, James A. 17, 22
 Wilson, James E. 478
 Wilson, James R. 292
 Wilson, Jane C. 293
 Wilson, Joe 478
 Wilson, John 296, 478
 Wilson, John M. 476
 Wilson, Julia 476, 478
 Wilson, Lola Ester 412
 Wilson, Louisa (Dean) 478-479
 Wilson, Mary 476
 Wilson, Mary (Best) 478
 Wilson, Matilda (Reding) 476-478
 Wilson, Melinda (Prestidge) 238
 Wilson, Nancy Catherine 299, 476-477
 Wilson, Paul J. 4778
 Wilson, Pinkney 478
 Wilson, President Woodrow 50
 Wilson, Robert 476
 Wilson, Samuel Houston 292
 Wilson, Sarah A. 478
 Wilson, Talvus Alexander 478
 Wilson, Thomas J. 476-477
 Wilson, Tom 87
 Wilson, Ty 238
 Wilson, William Charles 219
 Wilson, William Pinkney 478-479
 Wilson, William R. 477
 Wilson, W. M. 125
 Wilson, Zacheus 17, 21
 Wimberley, Mr. 192
 Wimberly, Scott 91
 Wimberly, Vera (Meek) 91, 400

Index

- Winborne, Louisa J. 383
Winborn, Hulda (McCann) 289, 487
Winborn, Mable Josephine (James) 339, 342
Winch & Schaeffer 76
Winds, Margaret 149
Winfield, Jessie Jeanene (Bailey) 136
Winn, Horace A. 88
Winn, Mae (Dominey) 120
Winslow family 307
Winslow, J. L. 307
Winslow, Mary Ann 255, 260
Winters, Benjamin Franklin 191
Winters, Billington Taylor 187-188, 190
Winters, Frances Sylvania 187
Winters, James 190
Winters, John 205
Winters, Lillie 188
Winters, Lydia "Lillie" Ellen 190
Winters, Nancy Naomi 188, 191
Winters, Rhoda 190
Wise, E. C. 316
Wise, Ephraim S. 361
Wise, Green Berry 361
Wise, Henry Gabriel 362
Wise, Ida Frances 362
Wise, Iris 267
Wise, James Frederick 361
Wise, Martha Louvenia 362
Wise, Mary Ann 362
Wise, Melissa Jane 362
Wise, Nancy C. 362
Wise, William Lewis 359, 361
Wister, Mary Jane 186
W. N Saunders sawmill 60
Wohl, Ann 93
Womack, Annie 117
Womack, Emily 505
Womack, Laura 117
Wommack, Alex 480
Wommack, Andrew Murray 480
Wommack, Archie 480
Wommack, Benjamin Arthur 480
Wommack, Charles 479
Wommack, Chase 480
Wommack, Chris 480
Wommack, Colton 480
Wommack, David A. 480
Wommack, Dee Dee 480
Wommack, Dutch 480
Wommack, Edward 480
Wommack, Elijah John 479-480
Wommack, Elizabeth (Sheppard) 479
Wommack, Ennis Bryan 480
Wommack, Eugene 480
Wommack, Eustace 480
Wommack, Fanny 480
Wommack, Frank 479
Wommack, Henry 480
Wommack, Jeff 479
Wommack, Jim 479
Wommack, John A. 479
Wommack, Jordan 479
Wommack, Murray 480
Wommack, Nell 480
Wommack, Newt 479
Wommack, Noble 480
Wommack, Paul, J.D. 480
Wommack, Rebecca 480
Wommack, Robert Andrew "Bob" 479
Wommack, Roy 480
Wommack, Susan 480
Wommack, Thurman Edwin 480
Wommack, Tommy 480
Wommack, William 479-480
Wommack, William Harvey 480
Wommack, Willie, Jr. 480
Wommack, Wylie 480
Wommack, Wylie D. 480
Wood, Agnes 334
Wood, Albert F. 483
Wood, Annie Laurie 484
Wood, Bill xiv, 484
Wood, Campbell 481, 484
Wood, Campbell Clark 483
Wood, Campbell, Jr. 484
Wood, Carrie Brevard 481
Wood, Charles Harris 483
Wood, Charlie Abercrombie 481
Wood, Cornelia LeGrand 481
Wood, Elizabeth Ames 483
Wood, Elizabeth Augusta "Bessie" 484
Wood, Elizabeth Leigh 483
Wood, Elizabeth "Lizzie" Green 346, 484
Wood, Eliza Stocks 483
Wood, Ella 480
Wood, Ella Abercrombie 484
Wood, Ella Campbell 484
Wood, Ella Lynn 481
Wood, Ellerbe English 484
Wood, Emily Eliza 359
Wood, Evelina Alexander Barnes 346, 481-484
Wood, Evelina "Lina" 483
Wood, Evelyn Annie 484
Wood family 347, 481-484
Wood family cemetery 346, 483
Wood, Fannie Goree 481
Wood, Fannie Ida 481
Wood, George Mark 481, 483
Wood, George Scovell 483
Wood, Green 346, 348, 480-484

- Wood, Green Alexander 481, 483
 Wood, Green Mark 480-481
 Wood, Henry Campbell 481
 Wood, Herbert Ragan 483
 Wood, Homer LeGrand 481
 Wood, Hugh Wynne Hopkins 483
 Wood, J., sawmill 60
 Wood, Jack, sawmill 69
 Wood, John Willis 483
 Wood, Josephine C. 483
 Wood, Judy Clerc 238
 Wood, Katie Bertha 481
 Wood, Langston Goree 481
 Wood, Lizzie 347, 353, 480
 Wood, Lizzie Harris 483
 Wood, Lou Ella 483
 Wood, Major Green 353
 Wood, Maria Eloise 483
 Wood, Martha Frances "Fannie" 483
 Wood, Mary Ella 481
 Wood, Mary Estelle 483
 Wood, Mary Jane (LeGrand) 481
 Wood, Mary Lou "Lulu" 484
 Wood, Mattie Malinda 481
 Wood, Mildred Sallye 483
 Wood, Milton LeGrand 483
 Wood, Milton LeGrand, Jr. 483
 Wood, Minnie Katie 483
 Wood, Minor Green 481
 Wood, Powell 483
 Wood, Robert Cummings 481
 Wood, Robert Cummings, Jr. 483
 Wood, Rush Brevard 481
 Wood, Rush Brevard II 481
 Wood, Sallie Watkins 483
 Wood, Sam M. 91
 Wood, Sarah Anne Harris 352
 Wood, Sarah Josephine "Josie" 484
 Wood, Solomon 480
 Wood, Solomon William 481
 Wood, Solomon William, Jr. 481
 Wood, Valda 120
 Wood, Walter Warren 481
 Wood, William B. 352
 Wood, William Barnes 480, 482-483
 Wood, William F. 163
 Wood, Willis 480
 Wood, Willis Alexander 483
 Wood, Willis Breazeal 352, 483
 Wood, Willis Eason 483
 Woodard, Kmack 88
 Woodland, Anna M. 513
 Woodland, Archie V. 513
 Woodland, Asa G. 514
 Woodland, Charles O. 514
 Woodland, Charlie 513
 Woodland, Elizabeth 514
 Woodland, Ella 514
 Woodland, Ella Cynthia (Wright) 514
 Woodland, Lucy 513
 Woodland, Polly (Jones) 514
 Woodlands Area Film Commission 74
 Woodlands Chamber of Commerce 74
 Woodlands Christian Academy 81
 Woodlands Corporation 211
 Woodland, Sibyl Bede 514
 Woodlands United Methodist Church 146
 Woodlands, William H. 514
 Woodland, Wilfred H. 513
 Woodland, William Henry 513-514
 Woods, Amanda M. 162
 Woods, Archibald Overton 503-504
 Woods, Ardelia 153
 Woods, Caroline (Cottle) 162
 Woods, David Decalb 504
 Woods, H. B. 87
 Woods, Helen Dorothy 503
 Woods, Montriville 162
 Woods, Mr. 365
 Woods, O. W. 141
 Woods, Sara "Sally" (Sloan) 503
 Wood, Susie Estelle 483
 Woods, Velma (Roark) 120
 Woods, William Arch 503
 Woods, Zadock 244
 Woodson, Alfred Richard 505
 Woodson, Alice Woodson 505
 Woodson, Alma Richard 505
 Woodson, Ann 505
 Woodson, Creed Taylor 273, 485, 505
 Woodson, Dr. and Mrs. John 100
 Woodson, Frederick Walter 505
 Woodson, Helen Ophelia 505
 Woodson, Lucinda 505
 Woodson, Martha Cook 485
 Woodson, Mary L. Cook 485
 Woodson, Philip Tscharner 505
 Woodson, "Potato" 100
 Woodson, Richard "Dick" 505
 Woodson, Robert 100
 Woodson, "Tub" 100
 Woodson, Walter Worsham 505
 Wooldridge & George, mercantile 491
 Wooldridge, Anne 486-487, 494
 Wooldridge, Anne Velma 485, 498
 Wooldridge, Annie 495
 Wooldridge, Beulah 487
 Wooldridge, Beulah Louise 485, 498
 Wooldridge, Catherine Elizabeth McCan 494, 500
 Wooldridge, E. C. 492

Index

- Wooldridge, Ed 485, 497-498
Wooldridge, Ed D. T. 486
Wooldridge, Edmona 485, 491
Wooldridge, Edmond Cook "Bruz" 486, 491, 498,
Wooldridge, Edmond Daniel Thomas 485, 487-488, 497, 502
Wooldridge, Edmund Collin 489, 491, 493
Wooldridge, Edmund Daniel Thomas 490
Wooldridge, Elizabeth 498, 501
Wooldridge family photo collection 487
Wooldridge Hotel 490
Wooldridge, John 501
Wooldridge, John Houston Dunbar 502
Wooldridge, John, Jr. 501
Wooldridge, Josie 495, 496
Wooldridge, Kate 485-486, 489-490
Wooldridge, Katherine 486
Wooldridge, Lina S. 494
Wooldridge, Lois Louise (Conroe) 491
Wooldridge, Maude E. 502
Wooldridge, Minnie Katherine 485, 498
Wooldridge, Minnie Moss 502
Wooldridge, Mrs. L. J. 492
Wooldridge, Narcissa Jane 491, 498
Wooldridge Pioneers 501
Wooldridge, Salina "Lina" Smith 493
Wooldridge, Samuel C. 491, 498-499, 501
Wooldridge, Samuel Dunbar 274, 477 491, 494, 497-498, 499, 501
Wooldridge, S. W., home 487
Wooldridge, Thomas Edmund 492
Wooldridge, William C. 501
Woolley, Clemmice Marie 454
World War II 281
 prisoner of war 101
Worsham, Alice T. 505
Worsham, "Aunt Attoo" 504
Worsham, Elizabeth 506
Worsham, Ella Estelle 503-504
Worsham, Ethel Willis 504
Worsham, Frances Ophelia 505
Worsham, F. William 506
Worsham, Isreal 505
Worsham, J. 21
Worsham, Jeremiah "Jere" 17, 21, 23, 261, 267, 504-506
Worsham, John Philip 505
Worsham, Josephine 505
Worsham, Joseph L. 505
Worsham, Kate Helen 504
Worsham, Latitia 506
Worsham, Marguerite "Peggy" 504, 506
Worsham, Mattie 505
Worsham, Narcissa 506
Worsham, Walter J. 505
Worsham, William 506
Worthen, Howard 267
Wren, Ida L. 153
Wright, Alice 512
Wright, Allene 509
Wright, Althea Cora 511
Wright, Arthur Perry 511
Wright, Asa 507, 509-510, 513-514, 519, 521, 523
Wright, Augustus P. 507, 509, 512, 522-523
Wright, Augustus P., Jr. 510
Wright, Barbara 93
Wright, Benjamin "Bede" 510-512, 514, 516
Wright, Charles Pleasant 510, 519
Wright, Clarence 510, 512, 523
Wright, Clarence R. 509
Wright, Cora 509, 510, 512, 523
Wright, Cynthia Ella 510
Wright, Dora 514
Wright, Dr. William T. 520
Wright, Elder J. V. 514, 520
Wright, Elder S. J. 521
Wright, Eleanor 509
Wright, Elizabeth Ann (Johnson) 507, 509, 512, 514, 518-
 519, 523
Wright, Elizabeth (Taylor) 513-514, 519
Wright, Ella Cynthia 512, 515, 523
Wright, Emily Marie 509
Wright, Eudora Elizabeth 295, 510, 512, 514, 516, 517, 523
Wright, Ewell Augustus 510
Wright, Ewell E. 509
Wright, Freddy Dwight 509
Wright, George Washington 512
Wright, Ida 509
Wright, Ira Johnson 510
Wright, Jennie 511
Wright, Jessie Alice 510, 512, 514, 517-518, 523
Wright, Joe V. 509
Wright, John William 297
Wright, Johnson Vitringer 492, 507, 509, 511-512, 515, 518-
 519, 522-523
Wright, Lynn A. 511
Wright, Mary 521
Wright, Mary Caroline (Hibbets) 520
Wright, Mary Jane (Millermon) 511
Wright-McPhail Family 508
Wright, Robert Max 509
Wright, Rosa Lea 510
Wright, Rufus 297
Wright, Sanford Millermon 510
Wright, Sidney 523
Wright, Sir James 267
Wright, Susan 509
Wright, Ursula 511
Wright, W. Clarence 523
Wright, W. T. 491
Wrinkles, Abraham 295
Wrinkles, Sophronia 295
Wynne, Mabel (Byrd) 377

Wynne, Margaret Elizabeth "Minnie" 481
 Wynne, Minor Darius 481
 Wynne, Robert 261
 Wynne, Williamson 261

Y

Yarborough, Ralph 75
 Yarbrough, Clayton 524
 Yarbrough, David Young 523
 Yarbrough, Edaire 524
 Yarbrough, James 131, 185
 Yarbrough, Thad 524
 Yarbrough, Theola F. 164
 Yarbrough, Welthy Lonie 524
 Yargo, Adolph 305
 Yargo, Edwin 305
 Yargo, J. L. 305
 Yargo, Joe Louis 305
 Yargo, Johanna Helen (Smith) 305
 Yargo, Rufus 305
 Yargo, Stella Bernice 304-305
 Yargo, Theodore 305
 Yates, Beatrice 84
 Yates, Ernest 86
 Yates, Gerrie (Jones) (Dickens) xiv, 254, 260
 Yeaman family 472
 Yeamans, Asa 393
 Yelverton, Cora Ellen 163, 177
 Yelverton, Evelyn Currie 120
 Yelverton, Francis "Frank" Jackson 163
 Yelverton, Nettie 163
 Yelverton, Ola 440
 Yirtsinger, David 457
 Yoakum, Catherine 400
 Yoakum, Eliza 484
 Yoakum Gang 396
 Yoakum, Henderson 261, 264, 401-402, 484
 Yoakum, Jesse 396
 Yoakum/Yocum, Catherine "Kitty" 396
 Yon, Eula 380
 Yon, T. H. 153
 York, Moses Martin 219
 Young, Alice (Gordon) 173
 Young, Brittney Elizabeth 119
 Young, Charles G. 44
 Young, David 524
 Young, Earl 178
 Young, Elsie Elisabeth 459
 Younger, Dr. Harold B. 297
 Younger, Lillamae 297
 Younger, Williamson H. 297
 Young, Ida 174
 Young, Lilly Bell 140
 Young, Lynn (Forney) 136
 Young, Marvin 117

Young, Mary Elizabeth 125
 Young, Mary Jane 269
 Young, R. D. 140
 Young, Rick 238

Z

Zachary, Stonewall 86
 Zanco, Charles 37
 Zavala Flag 38
 Zavala's private cemetery 446
 Zephyr, Sam Houston 51
 Zimmerman, Joseph 451
 Zondlo, Abby Rose 504
 Zondlo, Jesse Paul 503
 Zondlo, John 503
 Zondlo, John G. 503
 Zondlo, Kellie Joy 504
 Zondlo, Todd Anthony 504
 Zundel, Andrew Henry 484

